Index I. Critics

Authors such as Margaret Drabble and Terry Eagleton, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold indicates a chapter or part of a chapter written by a contributor to the volume.

Aaron, Jane, 402, 403–4
Aarons, Victoria, 635–6
Aarsleff, Hans, 61
Abadi-Nagy, Zoltan, 610
Abate, Frank R., 103
Abercrombie, David, 63
Abiteboul, Maurice, 705
Abraham, Nicholas, 36
Abrams, M.H., 3–4
Abt, Samuel, 677
Acheson, James, 532, 554, 555
Acholonu, Catherine Obianju, 709–10
Ackland, Michael, 727
Adam, Ian, 736, 750
Adamson, Jane, 235
Adekoya, Segun, 755
Ades, John I., 402
Adey, Lionel, 462
Adler, Doris, 279
Adorno, Theodor W., 44
Aercke, Kristiaan P.G., 321
Aers, David, 140–1
Aertsen, H., 146
Agari, Masahiko, 301
Agatucci, Cora, 458
Aggeler, Geoffrey, 275
Aguero, Kathleen, 615
Aguirre, J.M., 622
Agutter, A.J.L., 94
Agutter, P.S., 94
Aitken, A.J., 99
Aitken, Johann Lyall, 733
Aiyejina, Funso, 713, 753
Albertazzi, Silvia, 758
Albinski, Nan Bowman, 725
Albright, Alec, 662
Alcorn, Maureen, 747
Alessi, Paul T., 311
Alexander, Christine, 449(2)
Alexander, J.H., 385, 393(2)
Alexander, Jonathan *see* Barker, Nicolas (136)
Alexander, Michael, 355
Alford, Terry, 596
Algeo, John, 104
Alkalay-Gut, Karen, 419
Allderidge, Patricia, 342
Allen, Brian, 347
Allen, Charles, 510
Allen, David G., 188
Allen, Margaret, 726
Allen, Mark, 176, 192
Allen, Peter L., 196
Allen, Richard W., 44, 45
Allen, Robert J., 66
Allen, Rosamund, 144, 146
Allen, Susan M., 7
Allen, Valerie, 204
Allmendinger, Blake, 374, 657
Allott, Miriam, 412
Alpers, Antony, 764, 765
Alpher, Barry, 83
Alston, Robert, 63
Alter, Robert, 611
Altholz, Josef L., 483
Altick, Richard D., 411, 481, 484
Amalric, Jean-Claude, 459
Amberg, Anthony, 357
Ames, Carol, 499
Ames, Clifford R., 598
Amneus, David, 220
Amodio, Mark C., 98–9
Amsler, Mark, 187–8
Amur, G.S., 768
Anderson, Broom, 50
Anderson, Chris, 611
Anderson, David, 186(2)
Anderson, Donald K. Jr, 279(2)
Anderson, Earl R., 128, 129–30
Anderson, John M., 78, 85, 87–8, 94
Anderson, Judith H., 210, 247
Anderson, Lauri, 765
Anderson, Nancy Fix, 440, 481
Anderson, Pat, 345
Anderson, Paula Grace, 755
Anderson, Peter M., 70
Andresen, Julie, 66
Annan, Noel, 519
Ansen, Alan, 613
Aoki, Keiji, 241
Apter, Andrew, 690
Arac, Jonathan, 12, 13, 30, 402
Archer, Mark, 212
Archibald, Tamara, 338
Ardolino, Frank, 271
Arens, Werner, 704
Argyros, Alexander, 28
Arkins, Brian, 538
Arksey, Laura, 609
Arlett, Robert, 535
Armistead, Jack M., 326, 328
Armitage, David, 274
Armitage, Shelley, 645
Armitage, Shelly, 588
Armstrong, Isobel, 410, 425–6
Armstrong, Nancy, 39, 202, 338(2), 433, 433–4, 437–8, 438
Armstrong, Paul B., 601
Arndt, Horst, 81
Arngart, O., 102
Aronwitz, Stanley, 15
Arrivé, Michel, 23
Arthur, Kateryna, 532, 554

Arthur, Ross G., 146–7, 187, 196
Asals, Heather Ross, 297
Asbach-Schnitker, Brigitte, 61
Ash, John, 675
Ashbee, Andrew, 334–5
Ashbery, John, 675
Ashcraft, Richard, 333–4
Ashcroft, W.D., 705
Ashley, Jack Dillar, 659
Ashton, Owen, 435
Askins, William, 191
Aspiz, Harold, 579, 580
Asselineau, Roger, 634
Astington, John H., 261, 262
Atell, Ann W., 397
Atherton, Stanley A., 769
Atherton, Stanley S., 736
Atkins, G. Douglas, 337, 349–50
Atkinson, Frank, 1
Atkinson, Michael, 655
Attridge, Derek, 30, 36, 108, 109, 311
Attwell, David, 717
Atwood, Margaret, 736, 738
Auerbach, Nina, 487–8
Austin, Gayle, 689
Austin, James C., 653
Austin, Linda M., 479
Austin, Paddy, 763
Avery, Gillian, 442
Axelrod, Steven Gould, 612
Ayers, P.K., 273
Babb, Valerie, 595
Bachinger, Katrina, 387, 584
Bachinger, Katrina E., 704
Backhouse, Janet, 143
Bäckman, Sven, 461
Backscheider, Paula R., 338, 368
Baer, Lynette, 769
Baetzhold, Howard G., 455
Bagchee, Shyamal, 753
Bailey, Guy, 71(3), 71–2
Bailey, Richard W., 70
Bailey, Vicki Sapp, 350
Baines, Paul, 351
Baird-Lange, Lorrayne Y., 176, 188
Bajan, Helen, 543
Baker, Houston A., 656
Baker, Peter S., 364
Baker, Philip, 74
Bakker, J., 359, 582
Bal, Mieke, 25, 36
Bald, Wolf-Dietrich, 72, 158
Baldick, Chris, 17, 443
Baldwin, Dean R., 529–30
Baldwin, James, 682
Baldwin, Olive, 335
Ball, David, 462–3
Ball, Eric, 742
Ballyn, Susan, 725
Bammesberger, Alfred, 101
Banfield, Stephen, 424
Banks, R.A., 88
Banschbach, John, 316
Banta, Martha, 600
Barach, Carol, 77
Barash, Carol, 716
Barber, C.L., 231
Barber, Charles, 104, 241
Barbera, Jack, 543
Bardolph, Jacqueline, 508, 769
Baril, Germaine, 556
Barker, Francis, 313–14
Barker, Jonathan, 541, 544
Barker, Nicolas, 136
Barnard, John, 329, 389
Barnes, Peter, 274, 552
Barnett, Gene A., 692
Baron, David, 464
Baron, Dennis, 83
Baron, Michael, 398, 537
Barquist, Claudia, 79–80
Barr, Bernard, 6–7, *see also* Barker, Nicolas (136)
Barranger, Milly S., 688
Barratt, Alexandra A.T., 163, 167
Barrell, John, 337
Barrett, Eileen, 519
Barrett, Michèle, 39, 48
Barrett, Tia, 768
Barron, Elizabeth A., 690(2)
Barron, W.R.J., 151
Barry, Kevin, 381–2
Barry, Peter, 16
Barth, J. Robert, 385
Barthelemy, Anthony Gerard, 265
Barthes, Roland, 23
Bartlett, Barrie, 64
Barton, Anne, 231, 287, 386, 388
Bartsch, Renate, 68, 84
Baskett, Sam S., 677
Bassett, John E., 597
Bassett, Mark T., 660
Bassett, Martin, 71
Bassil, Veronica, 588
Bassof, Bruce, 656
Bastien, Friedel H., 704
Bate, Jonathan, **226–40**, **250–1**
Bates, Judith, 511
Bates, Milton J., 674
Battersby, James L., 364
Battestin, Martin C., 371
Battistella, Edwin, 93
Batty, Nancy E., 536, 759
Baudrillard, Jean, 42
Bauer, Laurie, 104
Baugh, Edward, 748, 751
Bauman, Michael, 313
Baumann, Michael L., 659
Baumbach, Jonathan, 635, 655
Baumlin, James S., 288
Bawcutt, N.W., 278
Bawcutt, Priscilla, 157, 159–60, 160
Bayard, Donn, 71
Baylen, J.O., 482
Bayley, John, 462, 525, 537, 541
Baylis, Sarah, 399
Beal, Peter, 6
Beard, Robert, 82(2)
Beasley, Jerry C., 367–8
Beatty, Bernard, 387
Beatty, Michael, 479
Beauman, Nicola, 511–12
Beaver, Harold, 573

Bechtel, Lawrence Reid, 524
Beck, Christiane, 659
Beckson, Karl, 479
Beckwith, Marc, 211
Beckwith, Thomas F., 385
Bedford, Sybille, 527
Bedient, Calvin, 539, 545
Beecher, Donald A., 211, 268
Beedham, Christopher, 92
Beer, Gillian, 459–60, 470, 525
Beer, John, 384
Behrendt, Stephen C., 384
Beier, Ulli, 769
Beilin, Elaine V., 201
Beilis, Victor, 710
Belcher, Margaret, 431
Bell, Alan, 393
Bell, Ilona, 288, 292, 293
Bell, Quentin, 521
Bellamy, Elizabeth J., 210
Bellis, Peter J., 449, 578
Bellman, Patrizia Nereozzi, 342
Belsey, Catherine, 28
Bement, Peter, 257
Bender, Eileen Teper, 672
Bender, John, 337
Bender, Todd K., 505
Benert, Annette Larson, 599
Benet, Diana, 291, 292
Benhabib, Seyla, 39–40
Benjamin, A.E., 344
Bennett, Bruce, 703–4
Bennett, Joan S., 308
Bennett, Tony, 30, 48
Bennington, Geoff, 30, *see also* Attridge, Derek (311)
Bensko, John, 618
Bensmaïa, Reda, 24
Benson, David, 184
Benson, E., 744
Benson, Evelyn, 105–6
Benson, Jackson J., 608
Benson, Larry D., 176–7, 179
Benson, Morton, 105–6
Benstock, Shari, 675–6
Bentley, Eric, 561
Bentley, Michael, 523
Beran, Carol L., 739
Bercovitch, Sacvan, 576–7
van den Berg, J., 341
Berg, Margaret, 446, 449
Berger, Charles, 667
Berger, Thomas L., 256
Bergeron, David M., 216, 272, 279
Bergheaud, Patrice, 65
Bergman, Madeleine M., 125
Berkeley, David Shelley, 315
Berman, C.H., 197
Berman, David, 341, 359
Berman, Jaye, 674
Bermingham, Ann, 346–7, 381
Bernard, John D., 311
Bernhard, Mary Elizabeth Kromer, 582–3
Bernhardt, Walter, 388
Berninghausen, Thomas F., 591
Bernini, Giuliano *see* Ramat, Anna Giacolone (79)
Bernstein, Aline, 677
Bernstein, Charles, 49
Bernstein, John Andrew, 341
Berrian, Brenda F., 715, 745–6
Berry, Herbert, 261
Berry, Margaret, 106
Berry, Reginald, 765(2)
Berry, Wendell, 593–4
Berst, Charles A., 487
Bertha, Csilla, 559
Berthold, Michael C., 591
Berthoud, Jacques, 342
Besner, Neil, 762
Beston, John, 766
Bettelheim, Bruno, 666
Bettinger, Elfi, 75
Bevan, C. Knatchbull, 396
Bevington, David, 217
Bicknell, John W., 519
Biddle, Martin, 122
Bidney, Martin, 309, 384
Bietenholz, Peter G., 204
Bignami, Marialuisa, 342, 507–8
Bigsby, C.W.E., 684–5, 685, *see also* Gonnard, Maurice (610)
Biles, Jack, 499–500
Billigheimer, Rachel V., 383
Billy, Ted, 505
Bilton, Peter, 242
Binder, Wolfgang, 704
Birch, M.J., 435
Birkett, Jennifer, 552
Birrell, T.A., 9
Birus, Hendrik, 33
Bishop, George, 599
Bishop, Ian, 144
Bishop, Jonathan, 585
Bishop, T.G., 219
Bishop, Tom, 554
Bisztray, George, 735
Bjørhovde, Gerd, 439
Black, Jeremy, 345(3), 361
Black, Robert, 203
Black, Sebastian, 768
Black, Stephen A., 687
Blackall, Jean Frantz, 639
Bladon, Anthony, 76
Blair, John G., 591
Blake, Ann, 276, 560
Blake, Norman F., 7, 143
Blamires, Alcuin, 182
Blanchfield, Lynne Sandra, 161
Bland, D.S., 104
Blau, Herbert, 557–8
Bleach, John, 108
Bleikasten, André, 648
Blessington, Francis C., 311
Bloes, Alfred F., 637
Blondel, Jacques, 301
Bloom, Harold, 231, 352, 358, 362, 478–9, 560(2), 562(3), 587, 597, 598, 600, 602, 655–6, 664(2), 665, 665–6, 667

Blum, Abbe, 317–18
Blum, Virginia L., 639
Blythe, Ronald, 600
Boardman, Phillip C., 189
Boas, Hans, 68
Boch, Hedwig, 633–4
Bochner, Jay, 34
Bock, Carol A., 454
Bock, Hedwig, 762
Bock, Martin, 404, 533
Bodden, Mary Catherine, 102, 133, 135
Boehrer, Bruce, 317
Boenig, Robert, 128
Boffey, Julia, **138–44**, **154–64**
Bogel, Frederic, 363
van Boheemen-Saaf, Christine, 187
Bohlke, L. Brent, 650
Boire, Gary, 745
Boitani, Piero, 183
Bolinger, Dwight, 81
Bollobás, Enikö, 111
Bolton, H. Philip, 485
Bolton, W.F., 60, 185
Bond, David, 323
Bond, Donald F., 360
Bond, Michal N., 206
Bone, J. Drummond, **381–91**
Bonheim, Helmut, 247
Bonnell, Thomas F., 364
Boorman, S.C., 230
Boos, Florence S., 481
Booth, Michael R., 357, 488
Booth, Roy J., 280
Booth, Stephen, 231
Borck, Jim Springer, 337
Borradori, Giovanna, 15
Bosse, Roberta Bux, 127–8
Bosse-Bearlin, Jenny, 704
Bossy, Michel-André, 141–2
Boston, Ray, 479–80
Bottigheimer, Ruth B., 441
Bottle, Ted, 489
Boucé, P.-G., 341
Boughn, Michael, 591
Boulton, James T., 366, 521–2
Boumelha, Penny, 459
Bourdieu, Pierre, 48
Bourke, L.H., 729
Bové, Paul A., 12
Bowden, Betsy, 182
Bowen, John, 17
Bower, Alan W., **348–55**, **366–75**
Bowers, Bege K., 176(2)
Bowers, Fredson T., 4–5, 216, 257, 269(2)
Bowers, Rick, 280
Bowie, Malcolm, 34
Bowker, Gordon, 533
Box, M.A., 348
Boyd, Beverly, 190
Boyd, Brian, 661
Boyd, Maureen, 293–4
Brack, Frederick P., 500
Brack, O.M. Jr, 422, 432, 500
Bracken, J.K., 259
Bradbury, Malcolm, 497, 505, 607, 634, 665
Bradford, M.E., 648
Bradford, Richard, 294–5, 314
Bradley, Alexander, 478
Bradley, David, 654
Bradley, J.G.R., 390–1
Bradley, John Lewis, 478
Bradley, Sculley, 579(2)
Bradshaw, Brendan, 211
Bradshaw, Graham, 230, 235
Braidotti, Rosi, 41
Brake, Laurel, **456**, **475–7**, **479–89**
Brand, Mona, 722
Branden, Barbara, 652
Brandt, Joan, 25
Braswell, Laurel, 167
Brater, Enoch, 553
Brathwaite, Doris Monica, 754
Braunmuller, A.R., 241
Brazil, David, 76
Breeze, Andrew, 246
Brenkman, John, 50
Brennah, Brian, 745
Brennan, Matthew C., 385, 389
Brennan, Michael G., 208, 285
Brenner, Gerry, 673
Brent, Harry, 189
Breslin, James E.B., 620
Breslin, Paul, 613–14, 620
Brett, Innes, 728
Brett, Simon, 4
Bretzius, Stephen, 28
Breuer, Horst, 246–7
Brewer, Derek, 166, 177, 183
Bridges, Margaret, 101
Brienza, Susan, 554, 555
Briggs, Julia, 440–1
Briggs, Peter, 759
Bright, Michael, 412
Brill, Barbara, 455
Brinkley, Robert, 386, 388
Brinnin, John Malcolm, 657
Brinton, Laurel J., 126
Bristol, Michael D., 249–50
Bristow, Joseph, 410
Broaddus, James W., 211
Brockbank, Philip, 232
Broderick, John C., 591
Brodsky, Louis D., 646
Brody, Selma B., 460
Broer, Lawrence, 552–3
Brogan, Jacqueline Vaught, 631
Brogunier, Joseph, 627
Bromwich, David, 400
Brönnimann, Werner, 360
Bronstein, Zelda, 589
Brook, Clifford, 466
Brook, J.M., 2
Brooke, John H., 342
Brooke-Rose, Christine, 36
Brooker, Peter, 16
Brooks, Harold F., 236, 328
Brooks, Peter, 36, 600
Brooks-Davies, Douglas, 350
Brophy, Brigid, 504–5
Brophy, Cynthia, 765
Brophy, Elizabeth Bergen, 372

Brorström, Sverker, 97, 360
Broughton, Panthea Reid, 521
Brower, Reuben, 231
Brown, Ashley, 659
Brown, Cedric C., 293–4, **301–18**
Brown, Denise, 727
Brown, George Hardin, 122
Brown, Iain Gordon, 343, 392–3, 393
Brown, Jill, 512(2)
Brown, John Russell, 223–4
Brown, Laura, 337(2)
Brown, Lucy, 484
Brown, Marshall, 337
Brown, Penelope, 74
Brown, Peter, 140–1, 189
Brown, Tony, 513, 528
Brown, W. Dale, 599
Browne, Alice, 337–8
Browne, W. Francis, 466
Brownell, Morris R., 363, 364
Brownjohn, Alan, 544
Brownlee, Marina Scordilis, 140
Brownley, Martine Watson, 365
Bruccoli, Matthew J., 497–8, 609, 641–2, 644
Bruchac, Joseph, 615
Bruck, Peter, 634
Bruening, Eberhard, 634
Brumfit, Christopher, 109–10
Brunel, Pierre, 585
Bruner, Charlotte H., 720–1
Bruss, Neal H., 47
Bruton, John Whitley, 355
Bruzzi, Zara, 623
Bryan, Sylvia, 711–12
Bryant, Earle V., 274
Bryant, J.A. Jr, 670
Bryant, Paula, 674
Brydon, Diana, 702, 724, 727, 732
Bucco, Martin, 653(2)
Buchloh, Paul G., 550
Buckler, William E., 476
Buckley, Vincent, 728
Budd, Louis J., 579, 593, 594, 608
Budick, Sanford, 312
Buell, Laurence, 579
Buitenhuis, Peter, 609
Bulger, Thomas, 211–12
Bull, J.A., 434–5
Bullen, J.B., 420, 462
Bullock-Davies, Constance, 169–70
Bumsted, J.M., 734
Bunt, G.H.V., 146, 178, 360, 582
Bunyan, David, 717
Burbick, Joan, 586–7
Burchfield, Robert, 99
Burgan, William M., 455
Burgess, Anthony, 663
Burke, John, 535
Burke, Peter, 65
Burkhardt, Frederick, 473–4
Burkhart, Charles, 533–4
Burkman, Katherine, 555
Burling, William J., 357
Burness, Edwina, 62, 104
Burnett, Archie, 304, 412, 431
Burnett, Gary, 623
Burnett, Mark Thornton, 270–1
Burnette, R.V., 595
Burnham, R. Peter, 471
Burnley, David, **59–68**
Burns, Bryan, **391–9**
Burns, Edward, 324, 356
Burns, F.D.A., 88
Burns, Gerald *see* Creeley, Robert (680)
Burns, Margie, 237
Burrow, J.A., 144
Burrow, R.W., 359
Burrows, J.F., 394–5
Burstein, Janet Handler, 673
Burt, Richard, 273
Burton, Robert, 535
Burton, T.L., 102, 144, 163, 184, 365
Busby, Keith, 153
Butcher, Andrew, 140–1
Butler, George, 332
Butler, Judith P., 29
Butler, L.A.S., 121–2
Butler, Lawrence, 122
Butler, Marilyn, 394
Butler, Martin, 272, 280, 333
Butter, Janet, 449
Butter, P.H., 543
Butters, Ronald, 71
Buttigieg, Joseph A., 12, 515
Butts, Michael, 734
Buxton, John, 207–8
Buyssens, Eric, 94
Buzo, Alex, 728
Buzzetti, Dino, 61
Bynum, W.F., 341–2
Byrd, Deborah, 414
Byrne, Francis, 73
Byrne, Mary, 103
Cabibbo, Paolo, 609
Cadogan, Mary, 399
Cady, Edwin H., 579, 593
Caesar, Adrian, 542
Cafarelli, Annette Wheeler, 363
Cahill, Eileen, 545
Cain, William E., 18
Cairns, David, 562–3
Calder, Alexander, 766
Calder, Angus, 387, 540
Calderwood, James L., 228–9, 231, 249
Caldwell, Ellen M., 275
Caldwell, Erskine, 678
Calhoon, Kenneth S., 390
Calin, William, 180
Callahan, Bob, 655
Callahan, North, 629
Callander, Margaret M., 450
Caluwé-Dor, Juliette *see* Dor, Juliette
Calver, Cheryl, 735
Cam, Heather, 626–7
Cameron, Alasdair, 343
Campbell, Elaine, 751
Campbell, Gordon, 210, 213, 306, 313, 315
Campbell, Ian, 473
Campbell, Jane, 636
Campbell, Jill, 357
Campbell, Roy C., 637

Campbell, T.J. *see* Kenrick, William (Index II) (357)
Campbell, Thomas Joseph, 355
Candido, Joseph, 240–1, 275
Candlin, Christopher, 110
Cannon, Garland, 64, 72, 103, 104
Cantor, G.N., 344
Caplan, U., 741–2
Capone, Giovanna, 342, 729–30
Capper, Charles, 587–8
Carabine, Keith, 506
Caramagno, Thomas C., 594
Carani, Marie, 26
Carboni, Guido, 610
Carby, Hazel V. *see* Harper, Frances Ellen (Index II) (596)
Carcache, Marian, 447
Carducci, Jane S., 244
Cardullo, Bert, 561
Cardwell, Richard A., 311
Carens, James F., 530
Carey, James W., 608
Carey, John, 4, 208
Carey, Phyllis, 555–6
Cargill, Oscar, 599
Carley, James P., 123
Carlson, Cindy L., 205
Carlson, David, 148
Carlson, Eric W., 584
Carlson, Susan, 548
Carlton, Peter J., 371
Carmichael, Virginia, 453
Carnall, Geoffrey, 343
Carnochan, W.B., 365
Carpenter, Andrew, 360
Carpenter, Barbara, 690
Carpenter, Charles, 547, 561
Carpenter, David A., 651
Carpenter, Humphrey, 676
Carpenter, Mary Wilson, 403
Carr, Virginia Spencer, 689
Carretta, Vincent, 339
Carrington, George C., 598
Carroll, D. Allen, 240
Carroll, David, 51
Carroll, Joseph, 630
Carroll, Viera, 462
Carroll, William C., 248
Carruba, Onofrio *see* Ramat, Anna Giacolone (79)
Carruthers, Leo M., 167
Carruthers, Mary J., 196
Carson, Barbara Harrell, 658
Cartelli, Thomas, 226
Carter, David, 729
Carter, Hazel, 73
Carter, Jennifer J., 343
Carter, Ronald, 106–7, 109–10, 110
Casagrande, Peter, 464–5, 465
Cascardi, Anthony A., 29
Cash, Jean W., 659
Cassidy, Frederic G., 73, 99
Castelfranchi, Liana, 342
Castle, Terry, 337, 341
Castrop, Helmut, 237
Catsiapis, Hélène, 550
Cattaneo, Arturo, 342
Cavaliero, Glen, 528
Cave, Richard Allen, 547–8, 559
Cavell, Stanley, 37, 230
Cavell, Thomas, 737–8
Cayton, Mary Kupiec, 586
Cazelles, Brigitte, 344
Cecil, Lord David, 413
Cerasano, S.P., 261
Cervo, Nathan, 420, 429
Cevasco, G.A., 543
Chace, William M., 628
Chai, Leon, 575
Chalfont, Fran E., 462
Chalker, John, **536–47**
Chamberlain, Edward, 752
Chambers, Colin, 548
Champion, Larry S., 279
Chan, Kuan-Hsing, 14
Chan, Stephen, 761–2
Chandler, Raymond, 660
Chang, Victor L., 751, 752
Chapple, J.A.V., 455
Charbonnier, Daniel, 670
Charles, Amy, 292
Charlesworth, Andrew, 340
Charlesworth, Michael, 347, 350
Charney, Maurice, 228, 611
Chase, Cynthia, 36, 382
Chatterjee, Arundhati, 759
Chaudhuri, Sukanta, 296
Cheney, Patrick, 212
Cheng, Vincent J., 517
Chenoweth, Mary J., 672–3
Cherniss, Michael D., 142, 155, 158, 160, 195
Chester, Gail, 501
Chetin, Sara, 715
Cheung, King-kok, 314
Chevigny, Bell Gale, 573
Chew, Shirley, 420, **749**, **755–60**
Childs, Donald J., 540
Childs, John Steven, 627
Chimombo, Steve, 706, 709
Chitham, Edward, 446–7, 447–8
Chitnis, Anand C., 343
Chittick, Kathryn, 482
Choe, Wolhee, 477
Christ, Carol, 410
Christensen, Jerome, 343–4
Christensen, Paul, 671
Christensen, Peter G., 467–8, 528
Christenson, Philip, 291–2
Christianson, C. Paul, 7
Christie, J.R.R., 343, 344
Christopher, Joe R., 529
Christophersen, Paul, 75
Christy, Jim, 662
Chrzanowska, Elzbieta, 112
di Cicco, Dennis, 194

Ciocca, Rossella, 241
Cioffi, Caron, 185
Clare, Janet, 258, 266
Claridge, Henry, **571–8**
Clark, Barbara R., 431
Clark, Beverly Lyon, 667
Clark, Cecily, 102, 105, 108
Clark, John O.E., 103
Clark, Michael, 589, 645–6
Clark, Sandra, 236, **262–9**, 277
Clark, Timothy J.A., 27
Clarke, D.S. Jr, 24
Clarke, Micael M., 457
Clausius, Claudia, 555
Claussen, Regina, 25
Clayton, J.J., 665
Clayton, Jay, 391
Clayton, Mary, 134
Clayton, Thomas, 5, 551
Clein, Wendy, 147
Clemen, Wolfgang, 232
Clément, Catherine, 35
Clement, Richard W., 9
Clifford, James L., 364
Clifton, Charles Jr, 77–8
Clinch, Nanette C., 257
Cline, Sally, 367
Clopper, Lawrence M., 153–4
Clough, Andrea, 165
Coachman, L.K., 114–15
Coad, Robert L., 653
Coakley, John, 586
Coates, Jennifer, 90
Coates, John, 511
Coates, Richard, 83, **106–8**, 107, 108(2), 216
Cobham, Rhonda, 704, 746
Cochrane, Hamilton E., 340
Cockshut, A.O.J., 435
Codell, Julie F., 483
Coffler, Gail H., 591(2)
Coffman, Ralph J., 384
Cohen, David, 518, 556
Cohen, Ed, 467
Cohen, Keith, 675
Cohen, Michael, 3
Cohen, Morton N., 9
Cohen, Paula Marantz, 396–7
Cohen, Philip, 608, 648
Cohen, Sarah Blacher, 611
Cohen, Walter, 226
Cohn, Alan M., 518
Cohn, Ruby, 548–9, 552(2), 554
Coiro, Ann Baynes, 295
Coke, Merrill, 768
Colan, Bricriu, 360
Colarcurcio, Michael J., 585
Colby, Robert A., 436
Cole, Ann, 108
Cole, Diane, 672
Cole, Phyllis, 586
Coleborne, Bryan, 358
Coleman, Deirdre, 402
Coley, Betty A., 417
Coley, W.B., 360–1
Collecott, Diana, 623, 623–4, 651
Collier, Charles, 125
Collier, Leslie, 78
Collins, James, 14–15
Collins, K.K., 461
Collins, Randall, 46
Colman, Fran, 78, **82–3**, **84–99**
Colmer, Dorothy, 723
Colmer, John, 704, 723
Cologne-Brookes, Gavin, 657
Colthorpe, Marion, 239
Combe, Kirk, 326
Comensoli, Viviana, 278
Conboy, Sheila C., 372
Condit, John H., 595–6
Condren, Conal, 205–6
Conger, Syndy McMillen, 403
Conley, John, 102, 172
Conlon, D.J., 512
Connell, Charles, 197
Connine, Cynthia, 77–8
Connor, Stephen, 14–15
Conolly, L.W., 744(2)
Conradie, C.J., 89–90
Contini-Morava, Ellen, 66
Cook, Ann Jennalie, 223
Cook, Christopher, 706
Cook, Deborah, 32
Cook, Eleanor, 314
Cook, Elizabeth, 285–6
Cook, Guy, 110
Cook, Robert, 192
Cooke, John, 709
Cooke, Michael J., 656
Cooke, Virginia, 556, 561
Cooksey, Thomas L., 419, 472
Cooley, Dennis, 735, 742
Coombes, John, 273
Cooper, Alan, 611
Cooper, Carolyn, 751, 752
Cope, Kevin L., 363(2)
Copeland, Nancy E., 357(2)
Copeland, Rita, 61–2, 163–4, 198
Copeland, Thomas W., 364
Copley, Stephen, **337–48**, 344, **355–8**, 371
Coquet, Jean-Claude, 23
Corballis, Richard, 766
Corcoran, Neil, 545
Cordasco, Francesco, 361
Corfield, P.J., 346
Corkin, Stanley, 638
Corn, Alfred, 620–1
Cornell, Drucilla, 39–40
Corns, Thomas N., 361
Corsa, Helen Storm, 190
Corse, Taylor, 350, 351
Corthell, Ronald J., 289
Costello, Priscilla, 446
Cotter, James Finn, 423
Cotton, Nancy, 238
Coulmas, Florian, 69(2)
Coulon, Virginia, 713
Couper-Kuhlen, Elizabeth, 91
Courney, Winifred, 402
Coursen, H.R., 228
Coustillas, Pierre, 465
Couto, Maria, 531
Couzen, Tim, 717
Coveney, Michael, 551
Cowan, S.A., 541
Cowan, William, 61
Cowen, Janet M., 197
Cowles, James, 422–3
Cowley, Malcolm, 644
Cox, Carol B., 313–14
Coxall, William N., 483

Craddock, Patricia B., 365(2)
Craig, Joanne, 209
Craig, Terrence, 735
Cranch, Christopher Pearce, 588
Crane, D.E.L., 297, 315
Crane, David, 621
Crane, Susan, 187
Craven, Kenneth, 359(2)
Craven, Peter, 729
Crawford, Iain, 451
Crawford, Robert, 541, 543, 621–2
Crawford, Thomas, 343
Creed, Barbara, 14–15
Creeley, Robert, 680
Creighton, Al, 746
Crick, Patricia, 600, 602
Crisell, Andrew, 339
Crisman, William, 390
Croft, Julian, 728
Crombie, Winifred, 110
Cromwell, Adelaide M., 655
Cronan, Dennis, 125
Cronin, Gloria L., 665
Cronin, Lisa, 269
Cronin, Richard, 510, 536
Cronk, Douglas, 737
Cross, James E., 134
Crowder, Ashby Bland, 417–18
Crowley, John, 597
Crowley, Tony, 65, 69
Crozier, Alan, 101
Crystal, David, 60(2)
Cubeta, Paul M., 242
Cuda, Margaret C., 148
Culjak, Toni Ann, 582
Culler, Jonathan, 15, 30
Cummings, Mark, 472
Cummings, R.M., 286
Cummings, Robert, 350, 390
Cumpiano, Marion W., 517
Cunliffe, Marcus, 573, 607–8
Cunnar, Eugene R., 292, 308–9
Cunningham, Kevin, 760
Curley, Thomas M., 343
Curran, Stuart, 382
Currie, Peter, 634
Curtis, Anthony, 559
Curtis, Jan, 748
Curtis, Stephen M., 423
Cusack, Bridget, 62
Cutler, Anne, 77–8
Cyr, Marc C., 312
Daalder, Joost, 538, 764(2)
Dabydeen, Cyril, 747
Dabydeen, David, 347, 746
Dagg, Ann, 733
Dahiyat, Eid Abdallah, 302
Dahl, Östen, 86
Dahms, Moshie, 732
Dahood, Roger, 167
Dailey, Barbara Ritter, 334
Dalberg, John, 471
Dalby, Richard, 4
Dale, Leigh, 731–2
Dale, Peter Allan, 469–70
Dalziel, Margaret, 762
D'Amico, Diane, 425
Dammers, Richard H., 357
Dana, Margaret, 208
Danchin, Pierre, 322–3, 327–8, 342
Dangerfield, Anthony, 385
Daniel, Clay, 471, 477
Daniell, Christopher, 431
Daniels, Barry V., 684
Danow, D.K., 26
Danson, Lawrence, 485
Danto, Arthur C., 29
Darby, Margaret Flanders, 455
Darby, William, 632–3
D'Arcy, Julian, 393
Dark, Eric, 729
Das, Bijay Kumar, 755–6
Dasenbrock, Reed Way, 710
Dash, J. Michael, 754
Daugherty, Sarah B., 597
Davey, William, 122
David, Alfred, 180
David, Deirdre, 413–14, 438–9
David, Jack, 732, 737
Davidson, Arnold E., 464, 642
Davidson, Arnold I., 36
Davidson, Cathy, 642
Davidson, Clifford, 266, 269
Davidson, Frank, 732
Davies, Andrew, 547
Davies, Carole B., 720
Davies, Frederick, 527–8, 528
Davies, Hugh Sykes, 385
Davies, Kath, 41
Davies, Peter V., 153
Davies, Stevie, 310–11, 413
Davies, Tony, 16
Davis, J.C., 48
Davis, Jill, 551
Davis, Kris, 419
Davis, Lawrence M., 69–70
Davis, Lennard J., 363, 370, 444
Davis, M.J.D., 223
Davis, Peter A., 487
Davis, Richard, 734
Davis, Tracy C., 488
Davis, Walter R., 208, 288
Davis, William A. Jr, 481
Davison, Peter, 2, 572
Dawson, Anthony, 278
Dawson, Hugh J., 598
Dawson, J.L., 154
Dawson, P.M.S., 383–4
Dawson, R. MacG., 250
Day, Aidan, 427
Day, Geoffrey, 366
Day, R.A., 361–2
Day, Richard, 74
Day, Robert Adams, 359
Daymond, Douglas, 737
Dayras, S., 295
Dean, Bradley P., 587
Dean, Christopher, 152
Dean, John, 584
Dean, Paul, **240–50**
Dean, William, 276
Deane, Patrick, 542
Deane, Seamus, 359
De Bruyn, Frans, 366(2), 401

Deegan, Marilyn, 123
Degen, John A., 486
De Grazia, Margreta, 62
Dekeyser, Xavier, 98, 101
Dekker, George, 573–4, 632
De Koven, Marianne, 640
Delany, Sheila, 140, 196–7
Delavenay, Emile, 523, 525
Delbaere, Jeanne, 740, 762
Deledalle, Gérard, 25
Deleuze, Gilles, 28
D'Elia, Gaetano, 508
Delmar, Rosalind, 334
De Marinis, Mario, 685
Demastes, William W., 691
De Montluzin, Emily Lorraine, 401
Demoor, Marysa, 466, 474, 484, 597
Demy, Nicholas G., 517
Denis, Yves, 512
Denizot, Paul, 340
De Puy, H., 454
De Reuck, J.A., 560–1
DeRitter, Jones, 356
Derolez, René, 121
Derrida, Jacques, 26, 30–1
DeSalvo, Louise A., 519, 589
Des Roches, Kay Unruh, 558
Dessen, Alan C., 279
Dessner, Lawrence Jay, 658
Deutscher, Thomas B., 204
Dev, Jai, 758
Devereux, E.J., 278
Devereux, James A., 531
Devlin, Albert J., 658
Devlin, D.D., 369
Devonish, Hubert, 68–9
Dews, Peter, 31, 44
Diaz-Diocaretz, Myrian, 115
Di Cesare, Mario, 293
Dick, Bernard F., 533
Dick, Miriam, 347, 372
Dickey, Harold, 251
Dickey, James, 649
Dickey, Julienne, 41
Dickinson, H.T., 345
Dickson, Donald R., 293(2)
Dickson, Paul *see* Burgess, Gelett (Index II) (682)
Dickstein, Morris, 386
Diehl, Huston, 202–3, 286
Dickstra, F.N.M., 167–8
Diensberg, Bernhard, 105
Dierickx, Jean, 105
Digaetani, John, 691
Dijkstra, Bram, 369–70
Dik, Simon C., 85, 89
Dillon, Patrick, 70
Dillon, Steven C., 315, 431
Dilworth, Thomas, 507
Dingley, R.J., 366
DiPasquale, Theresa M., 515
Dircks, Phyllis T., 356
Dirven, René, 85
Disch, Thomas M. *see* Dick, Philip (Index II) (668)
Ditsky, John, 652
Divine, Ann, 444
Dixon, Diana, 480
Dixon, Mimi Still, 236
Dixon, Peter, 351
Dixon, Wheeler Winston, 643–4
DiYanni, Robert, 291, 292
Dizikes, John, 455
Djwa, Sandra, 741
Doane, A.N., 132
Doane, Janice, 39
Dobie, Kathleen, 519
Dobson, Sylvia, 651
Docherty, Thomas, 19
Dodd, Josephine, 719
Dodds, Andrew, 468
Dodgson, J. McN., 107
Doerksen, Daniel W., 293
Doherty, Gerald, 523
Doherty, William E., 644
Dolezal, Frederic, 62–3
Doll, Mary A., 555
Dollimore, Jonathan, 231, 262, 266–7
Dommergues, André, 730
Donaghy, Henry J., 531
Donald, David Herbert, 650
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 151
Donaldson, Ian, 274, 328–9
Donaldson, Scott, 642
Donnelly, Colleen, 195
Donnelly, John P., 205
Donner, Morton, 151
Donno, Elizabeth Story, 208, 240
Donoghue, Daniel, 126
Donohue, Joseph, 488
Donovan, Dennis G., 256
Donovan, John, 388–9
Donovan, Kevin J., 5, 258–9
Doody, Margaret Anne, 340, 364, 367, 368
Dooley, Allan C., 418
Dor, Juliette, **99–106**, 102
Dorscht, Susan, 740
Doughtie, Edward, 213
Douglas, Audrey, 261
Douglas, George H., 638
Dovey, Teresa, 719
Dowden, W.S., 391
Dowell, Peter W., 679–80
Dowell, Richard W., 638
Dowling, David, 504, 763
Dowling, Linda, 476
Dowling, Paul M., 292
Downie, J.A., 358–9, 361(2)
Downing, David B., 28
Doyle, A.I., 142, 151
Doyle, Charles Clay, 205
Doyle, Mike, 767
Drabble, Margaret, 1, 497
Dragstra, H.H., 178
Draper, Michael, 526
Draper, R.D., 522, 542

Draper, R.P., 462
Drennan, Jeanne F., 166
Dressler, Wolfgang, 78
Dretzke, Burkhard, 75
Driver, Dorothy, 706
Druce, Robert, 248
Drucker, Trudy, 356
Duane, Carol Leventen, 271
Duban, James, 587
Dubrow, Heather, 250, 288
Ducharme, Diane J., 364
Duchen, Claire, 38
Duckworth, Colin, 555
Duckworth, Mark, 344
Dudek, Louis, 741
Duer, Leslie T., 278
Duffy, Maureen, 332
Duggan, Hoyt N., 145, 145–6, 149
Dukore, Bernard F., 552(2)
Dumville, David, 82, 123(2)
Dunbar, Florence W., 104
Duncan, Douglas, 274–5, 343
Duncan, Thomas G., 160
Duncan-Jones, Katherine, 207, 208(2)
Dunn, R.D., 297
Dunn, Richard J., 449
Dunne, Tom, 145, 211, 399, 435
DuPlessis, Rachel Blau, 651
Dupras, Joseph A., 417, 418–19
Dupuy, Jean-Pierre, 344
Durand, Jacques, 78
Durant, Alan, 36, 108, 115
Durbach, Errol, 718
Durey, Michael, 401
Durham, Weldon B., 488–9
During, Simon, 19, 764, 768
Durix, Carole, **760–9**, 762, 769
Durix, Jean-Pierre, 702, 759, **760–9**, 764–5, 769
Düsterhaus, Gerhard, 704
Duthie, Enid, 413
Dutton, Richard, 207
Duvall, John N., 649
Dwyer, John, 64
Dyck, C. Ian, 401
Dymkowski, Christine *see* Bigsby, C.W.E. (684-5)
Eagleson, Robert D., 104
Eagleton, Sandra, 523–4
Eagleton, Terry, 49, 314, 454, 530
Earl, James W., 132
Earls, Maurice, 484
Easson, Angus, 456
Eaton, Roger, 99
Eaton, Sara, 202
Ebbatson, Roger, 463, 523
Eccles, Mark, 278
Eco, Umberto, 24(2)
Eddins, Dwight, 517
Edel, Leon, 600, 609, 741
Eden, Kathy, 33
Edmond, Mary, 285
Edmond, Murray, 763, 767
Edmundson, Mark, 390, 586
Edwards, A.S.G., 144, 163(2), 197, 329
Edwards, Brian, 740–1
Edwards, John, 69
Edwards, Owen Dudley, 412
Edwards, Philip, 206, 219
Ee Tiang Hong, 703
Egan, Ken Jr, 580
Egan, Philip J., 592, 691
Ehrlich, Eugene, 103
Ehrlich, Susan, 114
Eichler, Rolf, 398
Eigen, John Peter, 342
Eigner, Edwin M., 452–3
Einberg, Elizabeth, 347
Einersen, D., 524
Eisikovits, Edina, 70
Elder, Arlene, 715
Eldridge, Richard, 654
Elias, A.C., 359(2)
Elimimian, I.I., 713
Eliot, Simon, 484
Elliott, Bridget, 488
Elliott, Gregory, 47
Elliott, Ralph W.V., 464
Elliott, Vivian, 561
Ellis, David, 387
Ellis, Deborah S., 165, 188
Ellis, Frank H., 330
Ellis, Roger, 166
Ellmann, Maud, 539–40, 614
Ellmann, Richard, 486–7, 556
Ellrodt, Robert, 288
Ellsberg, Margaret R., 422
Elman, Richard, 579
Embree, Dan, 163
Emeljanow, Victor, 485
Emerson, Caryl, 15, 46–7
Emmett, Paul, 634
Empson, William, 269–70
Enç, Mürvet, 91–2
Engell, James, 364
Engelmeyer, Sr Bridget Marie, 304
Engelson, Joyce, 662
Engler, Balz, 249
English, David, 703
English, James F., 509
Engström, Claes Göran, 93
Enninger, Werner, 69
Enomoto, Yoshiko, 450
Eörsi, Istvan, 43
Epperly, Elizabeth, 458
Epstein, Hugh, 508
Epstein, William, 14
Erben, Rudolf, 690–1
Erdman, David V., 381, 384
Erdmann, Peter, 93
Erickson, Peter, 226–7, 227
Erickson, Robert A., 368–9
Erkkila, Betsy, 581
Erler, Mary C., 213
Ermarth, Elizabeth, 444
Erzgräber, Willi, 183, 516

Espinal, M. Teresa, 90
Esser, Jurgen, 81(2)
Esslin, Martin, 554, 555
Estes, David C., 674
Estrin, Barbara, 289
Etherton, Michael, 549, 709
Evans, D.A.H., 133
Evans, Deanna Delmar, 159
Evans, Faith, 526
Evans, G. Blakemore, 256, 289, 326
Evans, J.E., 360
Evans, Jennifer, 716
Evans, John Maurice, 355
Evans, Mary, 395
Evans, Patrick, 763
Evans, Ray, 463
Evans, Robert C., 259, 273, 286–7
Evans, William R., 622
Everding, Robert G., 690
Everest, Kelvin, 383
Everett, Barbara, 289
Evershed-Martin, Leslie, 549–50
Everson, William, 618
Ewen, Colin J., 78
Eyn, J.S., 730
Ezell, Margaret J.M., 284
Ezenwa-Ohaeto, 706
Fabb, Nigel, 36, 108, 115, 239
Faber, David, 81
Fabricant, Carole, 347
Fabrizio, Richard, 454
Falck, Colin, 624
Falconer, David, 335
Falconer, Graham, 600
Faller, Lincoln B., 340(2)
Fallon, Stephen M., 312, 313
Falvin, Louise, 397
Farmer, David, 522
Fasold, Ralph, 71
Faulhaber, Uwe, 357
Fawkner, H.W., 528
Feather, John, 8
Fee, Margery, 743
Feeley, Kathleen, 659
Fehrenbach, Robert J., 279
Fehsenfeld, Martha, 555
Feinberg, Nona, 251
Feldman, Gene, 613
Feldman, Paula R., 388, 398
Feldman, Thalia Phillies, 101, 129
Fell, Christine E., 125
Felman, Shoshana, 37
Felperin, Howard, 231
Feng Wen Chi, 72
Fenton, Alexander, 70
Fenves, Peter, 460
Fergenson, Laraine R., 588
Fergus, Jan, 8, 338
Ferguson, Frances, 372
Ferguson, John, 521
Ferguson, Margaret W., 284, 302, 308
Ferguson, Mary, 353
Ferguson, Moira, 338
Ferguson, Rebecca, 349–50
Ferguson, Sally Ann, 655
Ferriani, Maurizio, 61, 66
Ferrier, Elizabeth, 725
Ferron, Jacques, 741
Fewster, Carol, 152
Fichte, Joerg O., 183(2), 198
Fido, Elaine Savory, 713, 749
Field, John, 107
Field, Leslie, 634
Field, P.J.C., 165
Fielding, K.J., 451, 473
Fienberg, Lorne, 595
Fifer, Elizabeth, 640
Filewod, Alan, 744–5
de Filippis, Simonetta, 524
Fillmore, Charles, 85
Finch, A.R.C., 582
Finch, Casey, 352–3
Findlay, L.M., 444–5
Findley, Timothy, 738
Fineman, Joel, 251
Finke, Laurie A., 140(2), 403
Finkelpearl, Philip J., 278–9
Finkelstein, Richard, 169, 274
Finlay, Alison, 151
Finlay, John, 475
Finley, C. Stephen, 478
Finnegan, John R. Jr, 686–7
Finney, Brian, 522, 532
Finney, Kathe Davis, 609
Fiondella, Maris G., 169
Fischer, Olga, 99
Fish, Stanley, 15, 19, 36, 109, 318
Fish, Thomas, 417
Fishaut, Phyllis, 444
Fishbein, Leslie, 639
Fisher, B.P., 271
Fisher, John H., 176
Fisher, Sidney T., 248
Fishman, Joshua, 69
Fisiak, Jacek, 59, 99
Fitzgerald, Penelope *see* Oliphant (Index II) (440)
Fitzgerald, William, 390
Fitzpatrick, Barbara Laning, 361
Flagstad, Karen, 239
Flanagan, James K., 686
Flanigan, Beverly Olson, 72
Flaxman, Rhoda L., 432
Fleeman, David, 364
Flege, James, 77
Fleishman, Avrom, 505
Fleissner, Robert F., 245
Fleming, Andrew *see* Todd, Malcolm (123)
Fleming, P.W., 143
Fleming, Robert E., 624, 653
Fletcher, Alan J., **139, 142, 146–8, 166–8,** 167, 172
Fletcher, Ian, 409, 432, 432–3, 536–7
Fletcher, Kathy, 485–6
Flieger, Jerry Aline, 28
Flint, Kate, 436
Flores, Stephan P., 356
Flowers, Betty S., 416
Flynn, Carol Houlihan, 368
Flynn, Dennis, 288
Flynn, Maria M., 162

Foakes, R.A., 218, 247
Foehr, Regina Paxton, 466
Fogel, Daniel Mark, 576–7, 599
Folkenflik, Robert, 321, 337
Folsom, Ed, 580
Foot, Michael, 404
Forbes, John, 729
Forbes, William, 350
Force, James E., 344
Ford, Arthur L., 580
Ford, Boris, 572–3
Ford, George H., 454
Ford, Hugh, 676
Ford, Jane, 516–17
Ford-Smith, Honor, 754–5
Forgue, Guy Jean, 103–4
Forker, Charles R., 277
Forkner, Ben, 498
Forman, Robert K., 166–7
Forry, Steven, 398
Forst, Graham Nicol, 592
Forster, Harold, 348–9
Forsyte, Charles, 455
Forsyth, Neil, 270
Foster, Dennis A., 22
Foster, Donald W., 219, 222
Foster, John Burt, 499
Foster, Michael K., 61
Foster, Shirley, 439
Foster, Verna, 262
Fotheringham, Richard, 722
Foucault, Michel, 16, 43
Fowler, Alastair, 3, 245, 272, 307
Fowler, James, **485–9**
Fowler, Roger, 16, 115
Fowler, Rowena, 41–2
Fox, Alistair, 204, 206
Fox, Denton, 157, 160
Frakes, Jerold C., 186
Franco, Jean, 573
von Frank, Albert J., 583
Frank, Armin Paul, 610
Frank, Frederick S., 392
Frank, Katherine, 707
Frank, Roberta, 101, 124, 136
Franke, Thomas, 113
Franklin, Benjamin V, 676
Franklin, Caroline, 394
Franzosa, John, 590
Fraser, George S., 349
Fraser, Robert, 543–4
Fredeman, William E., 8–9, 411, 484
Frederiksen, Bodil Folke, 714
Frederiksen, Elke, 338
Freeborn, Dennis, 88–9
Freed, Eugenie R., 158
Freedman, Barbara, 228
Freedman, William, 348
Freeman, David, 290–1
Freeman, F.W., 343
Freeman, Morton S., 104
Freer, Coburn, 279
Freier, Mary P., 602
French, Anne, 763
French, Marilyn, 635
French, Warren, 571, 634
French, William W., 689, 690
Freund, Elizabeth, 22
Frewin, Leslie, 682–3
Frey, Charles, 233
Fricker, Robert, 262
Fried, Michael, 597–8
Friedli, Lynne, 341
Friedman, Alan J., 667
Friedman, Alan Warren, 553–4
Friedman, Melvin, 532
Friedman, Stanley, 453–4, 454–5
Friedman, Susan Stanford, 623
Fries, Udo, 185, 360, 591
Fritz, Donald W., 190
Fritz-Piggott, Jill, 586
Frontain, Raymond-Jean, 213, 275
Froude, J.A., 469
Fruchter, Barry, 292
Fruman, Norman, 385
Fry, Paul H., 30
Fryckstedt, Monica, 437
Frye, Northrop, 231
Frye, Roland Mushat, 248
Fuchs, Anne, 720
Fuchs, Eva, 460
Fudge, Erik, 80
Fujiwara, Yasuaki, 96
Fukuchi, Curtis, 585, 586
Fulk, R.D., 128
Fullard, Joyce, 353
Fullbrook, Kate, 395
Fyler, John M., 189
Gabel, John B., 256
Gabler-Hover, Janet A., 594, 601
Gadek, Lois, 463
Gaffney, Carmel, 766
Gale, Stephen H., 560
Gallagher, Philip J., 315
Gallet, L., 359–60
Gallop, Jane, 36
Galloway, Andrew, 151
Galloway, David, 634
Galperin, William H., 386
Gandolfo, Anita, 9
Ganim, John M., 178–9, 181, 188–9
Garbáty, Thomas J., 177–8
Garber, Marjorie, 209, 222–3, 228, 233
Gardiner, Allan, 719
Gardiner, Anne Barbeau, 327
Gardiner, Jane, 594–5
Gardiner, Mark, 107
Gardner, Martin, 512
Gardner, Stanley, 383
Gargano, James W., 598–9(2), 639
Garman, Michael, 60
Garner, Bryan A., 104
Garner, Stanton B. Jr, 173, 558
Garnett, Angelica, 521
Garnett, Henrietta, 521
Garnier, Camille, 338
Garrett, John, 389
Garrett, Martin, 348
Garrett, Peter K., 634
Garrett, Simon, 766(2), 767
Garrison, Joseph M. Jr, 592–3
Garrison, Philip, 580–1
Garside, Peter, 8, 393

Garside, Roger, 60
Gasché, Rodolphe, 30
Gasper, Julia, 276
Gass, William H., 599
Gassenmeier, Michael, 398, 418
Gaston, Paul L., 288, 291
Gatch, Milton McC., 333
Gates, Barbara, 442–3
Gates, Henry Louis Jr, 612
Gates, Rosemary L., 580
Gatrell, Simon, 463
Gatti, Hilary, 270
Gauer, Denis, 279–80
Gaughan, Richard T., 467
Gautam, Kripa K., 113, 560
Gay, Penelope, 397, 730
Gearhart, Suzanne, 52
Geduld, Harry M., 527
Gee, Maggie, 399
Geering, R.G., 727–8
Gelley, Alexander, 20
Gelling, Margaret, 106, 107
Gelpi, Albert, 614–15
Genette, Gérard, 20
Gentry, Marshall Bruce, 658–9
Geoghegan, Vincent, 48
George, David, 352
Geraets, John, 767
Gerard, David, 535
de Gerenday, Lynn Antonia, 276
Gernes, Sonia, 763
Gerson, Jessica, 664
Gertzman, Jay A., 524
Giantvalley, Scott, 579–80, 580
Gibbon, Dafydd, 80
Gibbons, Brian, 236, 237
Gibbs, James, 721
Gibson, C.A., 262
Gibson, Mary Ellis, 415
Gibson-Wood, Carol, 343
Gidal, Peter, 556
Giddens, Anthony, 51
Giddings, Robert, 412
Giese, L.L., 101
Giffone, Iony, 452
Gikandi, Simon, 706, 711, 712, 713–14, 714, 715, 720
Gilbert, Glenn G., 65, 73
Gilbert, R.A., 538
Gilbert, Sandra M., 519
Gilead, Sarah, 450, 512
Giles, Fiona, 723
Giles, Paul, 546
Giles, Ronald K., 593
Giles, Steve, 16, 45
Gilkes, Michael, 746
Gill, Richard, 428
Gillam, Doreen M.E., 185
Gillam, E.M., 132
Gillespie, Diane F., 440
Gillham, D.G., 389
Gillmeister, Heiner, 172
Gilman, Charles, 73
Gilman, Ernest B., 290, 305, 347
Gilman, Sander L., 37
Gilson, Joan, 612
Girard, René, 231, 344
Girgus, Sam B., 666
Giroux, Robert, 625
Giuffre, Giulia, 729
Glaap, Albert-Reiner, 745
Glasscoe, Marion, 166
Glasser, Marvin, 237
Gleason, Mark, 193
Glendinning, Victoria, 526
Glenn, Ian, 508
Glenn, Jerry, 357
Glickman, Susan, 742–3
Glienke, Ingrid, 767–8
Glosecki, Stephen O., 128
Glynn, Jenifer, 480–1
Glynn, Stephen T., 545
Gnüg, Hiltrud, 338
Goatly, Andrew, 112
Godard, Barbara, 733(3), 740
Godden, M.R., 135–6
Godzich, Wlad, 22
Goheen, Cynthia J., 596
Gold, Elsie M., 389
Goldberg, Dena, 259–60
Goldberg, Jonathan, 248, 284
Goldblatt, Eli, 422
Golden, Morris, 371–2
Goldsmith, Margaret E., 144
Goldsmith, Steven, 316
Goldstein, Leonard, 233
Goldstein, Robert Justin, 488
Golgar, Bertrand, 361
Gonnard, Maurice, 610
Gontarski, Stan, 556
Good, John, 515–16
Goodall, Peter, 155, 187
Goodbody, John, 483
Goodson, A.C., 15
Goodwin, Gregory, 475
Goold, Patrick, 397
Gooneratne, Yasmine, 758
Goossens, Louis, 89, 100(2)
Gopen, George D., 157–8, 241
Gorak, Jan, 633
Gordon, Jennifer, 717
Gordon, Walter, 205
Görlach, Manfred, 71
Gorman, Edward, 635
Gosling, Kevin, 102, 153
Gossett, Suzanne, 206–7, 297
Gottlieb, Erika, 237
Gottlieb, Jean S., 355
Gould, Warwick, 537
Goy-Blanquet, Dominique, 240
Grabo, Norman S., 577
Grace-Warwick, Christa, 745
Gracyk, Theodore A., 344
Graham, Peter, 388
Granqvist, Raoul, 290
Grant, Brian, 497
Grassi, Ernesto, 28
Graver, Suzanne, 453
Gray, Douglas, 184–5
Gray, Frances, 558
Gray, John, 433
Gray, Rosemary, 718–19
Gray, Stephen, 716
Graybill, Robert V., 187
Grecu, Monica M., 571–2
Green, Jonathan, 103

Green, M., 718
Green, Michael, 16
Green, Richard Firth, 149
Greenbaum, Sidney, 60
Greenberg, Bruce L., 644
Greenblatt, Stephen, 51(2), 231
Greene, Donald, 362
Greene, John C., 355
Greene, Thomas M., 280
Greenfield, Peter, 261
Greenfield, S.B., 132
Greenfield, Sayre N., 212
Greenfield, Thelma N., 279
Greenwood, John, 276
Greetham, D.C., 156
Gregory, Alyse, 528
Gregory, E.R., 307
Gregory, Eileen, 623
Greiff, Louis K., 463
Greimas, Algirdas Julien, 23
Gremlova, Anna, 524
Grennan, Eamonn, 249
Grennen, Joseph E., 161, 190, 193
Gretlund, Jan Nordby, 659
Gretsch, Mechtild, 160
Gribble, Jennifer, 728
Griffin, Dustin, 303, 339–40, 373
Griffin, John R., 292
Griffin, Joseph, 638
Griffin, Robert J., 350, 362
Griffin, Susan M., 418, 600
Griffith, Peter, 16
Griffiths, Cheryl, 749
Griffiths, Gareth, 702, 708, 712
Griffiths, Trevor R., **547–63**
Grimes, Linda S., 586
Grimwood, Michael, 647
Griswold, Wendy, 224
Gross, Kenneth, 315
Gross, Konrad, 767
Grossman, Marshall, 310
Grove, Thelma, 452
Groves, David, 390, 399(5)
Grübel, Rainer, 113
Grumbach, Doris, 638–9
Grundy, Isobel, 363
Guattari, Félix, 28
Guerard, Albert J., 505
Guerinot, Joseph V., 352
Guest, Barbara, 651
Guest, Harriet, 337
Guetti, Barbara Jones, 28
Guice, Stephen, 65
Guilfoyle, Cherrell, 247–8
Guilfoyle, Cherrell M., 172
Guilhamet, Leon, 338, 350
Guillén, Claudio, 22
Guillory, John, 316(2)
Gulden, Brigitte *see* Tristram, Hildegard (68)
Gulledge, Jo, 711
Gunew, Sneja, 731
Gunn, Daniel P., 397–8, 516
Gunn, Giles, 17
Gunn, Thom, 618
Gunnell, Bryn, 528
Gupta, G.S. Balarama, 759
Gurr, Andrew, 223, 259, 269
Guth, Deborah, 506
Gutman, Walter, 662
Guttmann, Allen, 655, 666
Guzlowski, John Z., 674
Gwin, Minrose C., 595
de Haan, Pieter, 95
Haas, Renate, 191
Habegger, Alfred, 599, 602
Habekost, Christian, 752
Habermas, Jürgen, 44, **45–6**
Haefner, Gerhard, 352, 544
Haefner, Joel, 404
Haegeman, Liliane, 84, 105
Haffenden, John, 545
Hagen, Patricia L., 523
Hagenbüchle, R., 430
Haigney, Catherine, 383
Haining, Peter, 510
Hakutani, Yoshinobu, 637
Hale, Jane Alison, 553
Hale, John K., 307
Hales, Leslie-Ann, 740
Hall, Blaine H., 665
Hall, David D., 576
Hall, H.W., 2
Hall, J.R., 129, 130
Hall, Jean, 387–8
Hall, Phil, 743
Hall, Robert A. Jr, 61, 67(2)
Hall, Wayne E., 483
von Hallberg, Robert, 618–19
Halle, Morris, 109
Haller, Evelyn, 520
Halliday, E.M., 620
Halliday, M.A.K., 109
Halperin, John, 465
Halpern, Richard, 306–7, 308
Halsband, Robert, 347
Hamann, Cornelia, 91
Hamer, Karen R., 599
Hamer, Mary, 457
Hamilton, A.C., 212
Hamilton, Charles, 222
Hamilton, Cynthia S., 635
Hamilton, Janet, 311
Hamilton, Sharon, 279
Hammarström, Göran, 71
Hammond, Antony, 242–3
Hammond, Brean S., 247
Hammond, J.R., 465
Hammond, P.W., 366
Hammond, Paul, 326, 351–2
Hampsher-Monk, Iain, 404
Hancock, Geoff, 737
Hancock, Ian, 72, 73
Hancock, Sue, 41
Handler, Richard, 66
Handley, Graham, 457–8
Handwerk, Gary, 465
Hankin, Cherry, 760, 764

Hanna, Ralph III, 143(2), 167, 184, 188
Hannaford, Renée, 274, 294
Hanning, Robert W., 140, 185
Hanscombe, Gillian E., 39, 525
Hansen, Miriam, 45
Hanson, Clare, 518, 764
Hanson, Philip, 671
Hantson, André, 105
Happé, Peter, 206
Harbin, Billy J., 689
Hardin, Richard F., 205
Hardwick, Elizabeth, 640, 681
Hardy, Barbara, 248, 445, 459
Hardy, John Edward, 669
Hargrove, Nancy D., 658
Hark, Ina Rae, 479
Harkness, Janet, 91
Harland, Paul W., 297
Harland, Richard, 26
Harley, Marta Powell, 187
Harlow, Barbara, 707
Harman, Claire, 511
Harnack, Andrew, 293
Harper, George Mills, 536
Harper, Margaret Mills, 650
Harrex, S.C., 757
Harrington, David V., 158–9, 186
Harrington, Susan M., 206
Harris, Edward P., 357
Harris, Ellen T., 334
Harris, Jocelyn, 341, 372, 541
Harris, John, 80, 347
Harris, Marie, 615
Harris, Martin, 89, 89–90, 100
Harris, Roy, 31
Harrison, Frank Ll., 359
Harrison, James, 412, 738–9
Hart, Clive, 553
Hart, Henry, 545
Hart, James D., 606
Hart, Lynda, 689
Hartigan, Karelisa V., 552–3
Hartle, Paul, 328
Hartley, L.P. *see* Asquith, Cynthia: diaries (Index II) (511-12)
Hartman, Geoffrey, 312, 384
den Hartog, Dirk, 451, 452
Hartveit, Lars *see* Bilton, Peter (242)
Harvey, Irene, 15
Harvey, Karen J., 357
Harwell, Richard, 652
Harwood, Britton J., 191–2
Harwood, Edward S., 347
Hasan, Ruqaiya, 109
Haskell, Dennis, 730
Haskin, Danton, 316
Hassall, A.J., 719, 730
Hassan, Ihab, 634
Hassel, R. Chris Jr, 240
Hathcok, Nelson, 624
Hattaway, Michael, 247
Hattersley, Roy, 512
Haug, Frigga, 41
Haule, James M., 511
Havely, Nicholas, 193
Haviland, Beverly, 590
Havlik, Robert J., 580
Hawkes, Terence, 19
Hawkins, Alun, 401
Hawkins, Harriett, 235
Hawley-Crowcroft, Jean, 704
Hawthorn, Jeremy, 15–16, 339, 453
Hay, John, 703
Hayden, John, 385–6
Hayden, John O., 402
Hayes, Thomas Wilson, 298
Haynes, John, 707, 720
Haynes, Jonathan, 260
Haynes, R.D., 436
Hays, Michael, 45, 382
Hays, Peter L., 643
Haywood, Eric, 193
Haywood, Ian, 339
Hazard, Mary E., 203, 243, 280
Heale, Elizabeth, 208–9
Healey, Antonette diPaolo, 99–100
Healy, J.J., 736
Hearn, Kirsten, 41
Hearne, Leeta, 751
Heath, Jane, 21
Heath, Stephen, 18, 41
Hebdige, Dick, 19
Heberle, Mark A., 212
Heckenberg, Pamela, 488, 722
Hedbäck, Ann-Mari, 768
Hedrick, Elizabeth, 364
van Heertum, Cis, 298
Hees, Edwin, 274
Heffernan, James A.W., 347, 381
Heffner, Christopher, 384
van Heijnsbergen, Theo, 193
Heilman, Robert B., 233, 279
Held, George, 291
Helgerson, Richard, 273–4
Heller, Janet Ruth, 402–3
Heller, Michael, 618, 626
Heller, Terry, 503
Hemingway, Gregory, 640
Hemingway, John, 640
Hemingway, Patrick, 640
Hempton, David, 435
Henderson, Jeff, 422
Hendrick, George, 658
Hendrick, Willene, 658
Henigan, Julie, 464
Heninger, S.K. Jr, 210, 232
Henke, Suzette A., 557
Hennedy, John F., 256
Hennelly, Mark Jr, 374(2)
Henriksen, Louise Levitas, 652(2)
Henry, Christelene, 751–2
Hepburn, Allan, 743–4
Herman, Vimala, 112
Herman-Sekulić, Maya, 516

Herms, Dieter, 634
Herr, Cheryl, 559
Herring, Phillip F., 516
Herron, Carolivia, 304
Herskovits, Annette, 94
Hertz, Alan, 413
Herz, Judith Scherer, 288
Hester, M. Thomas, 288
Heusser, Martin, 297
Hewison, P.E., 323
Hewitt, Douglas, 505, 507
Heyne, Eric, 21
Heyns, Michael, 397
Heywood, Annemarie, 523, 542
Heywood, Christopher, 522, 523, 542
Hibbard, G.R., 218
Hickey, Raymond, 80
Hicks, Philip, 360
Hieatt, A.K., 219
Hietaranta, Pertti, 114
Higdon, David Leon, 506(3), 507, 509, 538
Higgins, Brian, 590
Higgins, Lesley, 462
Highet, Alistair, 744
Higuchi, Masayuki, 162, 190
Hilberry, Jane, 192
Hilbrink, Lucinda, 186
Hildahl, Frances J., 169
von Hildebrand, Alice, 513
Hill, Betty, 168
Hill, Bridget, 334(2)
Hill, Errol, 754
Hill, Eugene D., 62, 285
Hill, Hamlin, 594
Hill, James, 460
Hill, Joyce, **121–36**
Hill, Thomas D., 158
Hillenbrand, James, 77
Hillier, Robert I., 426
Hillman, Richard, 250
Himy, Armand, 301
Hind, Charles, 347–8
Hinely, Jan Lawson, 228
Hines, Philip Jr, 323
Hinkle, James, 642
Hinnant, Charles H., 358
Hinton, Brian, 428
Hinton, Norman D., 184
Hirsch, Edward, 537
Hirsch, Richard S.M. Jr, 213
Hirsch, Rudolf, 143
Hirshfield, Claire, 547
Hoag, Ronald Wesley, 595
Hoagwood, Terence Allan, 424
Hobert, Thomas, 431
Hobsbaum, Philip, 544
Hocks, Richard A., 599
Hodgdon, Barbara, 238
Hodges, Devon, 39
Hodgson, Amanda, 468
Hoenigswald, Henry, 66
Hoennighausen, Lothar, 646–7
Hoffman, Michael J., 639–40
Hogan, Robert, 360
Hogg, James, 546–7
Hogg, Richard, 78–9
Hohendahl, Peter U., 43
Höhlein, Helga, 59
Hohmann, Charles, 666
Holaday, Allan, 256
Holbrook, David, 52–3, 234–5
Holbrook, Sue Ellen, 166
Holderness, Graham, 244
Holditch, W. Kenneth, 688–9
Holland, Laurence, 602
Hollander, John, 109, 209
Holley, Margaret, 626
Holliday, Polly, 689
Hollow, John, 534
Holloway, Emory, 579
Holloway, John, 4
Holm, Janis Butler, 202
Holmes, Colin, 522
Holmes, John Clellon, 635
Holmes, Richard, 404
Holmesland, Oddvar, 527
Holquist, Michael, 46–7
Holroyd, Michael, 519, 521, *see also* Elliott, Vivian (561); Strachey, Lytton (Index II) (521)
Holstein, Michael E., 389–90
Holstun, James, 289–90, 295
Holtz, William, 653
Homberger, Eric, 610–11
Honan, Park, 394, 395, 613
Honigmann, E.A.J., 242, 265
Hook, Andrew, 342–3, 343
Hooker, E.N., 327–8
Hooker, Jeremy, 542
Hoopes, Roy, 680
Hooton, Joy, 724
Hopp, Glenn, 279
Hoppit, Julian, 346
Horen, Lynda A., 600
Horgan, A.D., 131, 147–8
Horner, Avril, 546
Hornstein, Norbert, 95
Horsford, Howard, 593
Horvath, Barbara, 70
Horwath, Peter, 338
Horwich, Richard, 275
Horwitz, Howard, 586
Hotine, Margaret, 239
Houbein, Lolo, 703
Hovey, Kenneth Alan, 293, 579
Howard, Donald R., 177
Howard, Jean E., 226, 227, 266, 283
Howard, Pamela, 225
Howard, Richard *see* Barthes, Roland (23)
Howard, Susan K., 371
Howard-Hill, T.H., 6
Howe, Irving, 599, 666
Howells, Coral Ann, **732–45**, 738, 739
Howison, Patricia M., 313
Howson, Gerald, 340
Hoy, Cyrus, 257
Hoy, Helen, 735
Hryciw-Wing, Carol A., 660
Huberman, Elizabeth, 543
Hubert, Judd D., 239
Hubert, Linda L., 689
Hudson, Richard, 87

Hudson, Ronald, 415
Huebert, Ronald, 278
Huff, Margaret Craddock, 365
Huffmann-Klinkowitz, Julie, 668
Huggan, Graham, 753
Huggins, Nathan, 681–2
Hughes, Arthur, 74
Hughes, Linda K., 428
Hughes, Robert S. J., 653
Hüllen, Werner, 24, 63
Hulme, Hilda M., 104
Hulme, Peter, 313–14
Hulse, Clark, 251
Hume, Kathryn, 666–7
Humfrey, Belinda, 528
Humm, Maggie, 41
Humphreys, Arthur, 240, 271
Humphries, Martin, 39
Hundert, E.J., 360
Hungerford, Lynda, 113, 655
Hunnicutt, Ellen, 586
Hunt, John, 208
Hunt, John Dixon, 347, 350
Hunt, Maurice, 238, 277–8
Hunter, Allan, 421, 466
Hunter, David, 8, 351
Hunter, Doreen, 583
Hunter, G.K., 266
Hunter, J. Paul, 341, 371
Hunter, Jeanne Clayton, 293
Hunter, Michael, 333
Huntington, John, 526
Huntley, Frank L., 292
Huntley, Reid, 650
Hurst, Mary Jane, 112, 649
Huseboe, Arthur R., 329
Hutcheon, Linda, 13, 19, 733
Hutchings, Richard J., 428
Hutchings, William, 503
Hutchinson, G. Evelyn, 526
Hutchison, Ann M., 739–40
Hutner, Gordon, 599
Hutson, Lorna, 206
Huttar, Charles A., 291, 316
Hyde, H. Montgomery, 538
Hyde, Virginia, 524
Hyland, Peter, 267
Hynes, Samuel, 464
Ibitokun, B.M., 714
Ickstadt, Heinz, 609, 634
Ide, Nancy M., 383
Ide, Richard S., 279
Idol, John L. Jr, 292, 650
Ihimaera, Witi, 765
Ikegami, Yoshihiko, 86
Ilson, Robert, 105–6
Imbrie, Ann E., 211
Imholtz, August A., 419
Indyk, Ivor, 731(2)
Infusino, Mark H., 186–7
Inge, Thomas, 572
Ingram, Angela, 519
Ingram, John, 77
Innes, Christopher, 559–60
Innes, Joanna, 346
Inscoe, John C., 648
Insley, John, 107
Ireland, Patrick J., 659
Irvin, Eric, 485
Iser, Wolfgang, 51, 476, 602
Isernhagen, Hartwig, 610
Ismond, Patricia, 753
Izzo, Donatella, 609
Jack, Ian, 417
Jackson, Bernard S., 25
Jackson, Bev, 521
Jackson, Blyden, 572
Jackson, David H., 467
Jackson, David K., 584
Jackson, Dennis, 525
Jackson, Gabriele Bernhard, 348
Jackson, MacD. P., 5, 220
Jackson, Russell, 487
Jacob, Margaret C., 341
Jacobi, Martin J., 649
Jacobs, J.U., 717–18
Jacobs, Nicolas, 162
Jacobsen, Maryanne, 69
Jacobson, David, 577–8
Jacobus, Lee, 307
Jacoff, Rachel, 140
Jaffe, Audrey, 455
Jaffe, Grace M., 538
Jaffe, Jacqueline A., 509
Jager, Eric, 327
Jain, Nalini, 343
Jakobson, Roman, 79
James, Louis, 435
James, Trevor, 766(2), 767
Jameson, Fredric, 15, 18, 19, 23, 313–14
Jameson, Mary Ann, 732
Janes, Regina, 366
Janik, Detlev, 372
Janney, Richard Wayne, 81
Jardine, Alice, 40, 41
Jardine, Lisa, 238–9, 296
Jardine, Michael, **256–9**, **271–4**
Jarrell, Randall, 572
Jarrett, Mary, 511
Jarvis, Robin, 315
Jason, Philip K., 357
Jassem, Wiktor, 81
Jay, Elisabeth, 365
Jay, Gregory S., 608–9
Jay, Martin, 44
Jefcoate, Graham, 10
Jefferson, Judith A., 156
Jelland, Janet, 508
Jellicoe, Ann, 559
Jenckes, Norman, 562
Jenkins, Anthony, 562
Jenkins, Philip, 659–60, 660
Jenkins, Ruth Y., 507
Jennings, Michael W., 44–5
Jensen, Gillian Fellows, 107
Jesty, Vera, 461
Jeuel-Jensen, Bent, 208
Jeyifo, Biodun, 710
Johansson, Stig *see* Bilton, Peter (242)
Johnson, Alan, 443
Johnson, Courtney Jr, 601
Johnson, Deborah, 534–5
Johnson, I.R., 163

Johnson, J.W., 329
Johnson, Jonathan K., 1
Johnson, Louis, 761
Johnson, Lynn Staley, 210
Johnson, Parker H., 578
Johnson, Pauline, 44
Johnson, Rob, 430
Johnson, Susie Paul, 648
Johnston, Alexandra F., 168
Johnston, Carol, 649, 650
Johnston, Judith L., 519
Johnston, William M., 3
Jolley, Elizabeth, 724, 730–1
Jolly, Stephen, 62
Joly, Andre, 64
Jonas, Joyce, 750–1
Jones, Aled, 482
Jones, Alun, 384
Jones, Ann H., 391–2
Jones, Ann R., 202
Jones, Barry, 193
Jones, Ben, 529
Jones, Buford, 589
Jones, Dorothy, 703, 729, 740
Jones, Eldred Durosimi, 707
Jones, Emrys, 326–7
Jones, Gayl, 596
Jones, John Henry, 269–70
Jones, Lawrence, 762
Jones, Malcolm, 70
Jones, Mark, 381
Jones, Rica, 347
Jones, Robert, 654
Jones, Sally Robert, 541
Jones, Stephen, 347
Jones, Suzanne W., 596
Jones-Davies, M.T., 239
Jones-Jackson, Patricia, 73
Jordan, Carmel, 189, 563
Jordan, Constance, 202
Jordan, Elaine, 397
Jordan, Robert M., 178(3)
Jordan, Tracy, 508
Jordanova, L.J., 346
Jose, F.S., 704
Jose, Nicholas, 704
Joseph, Gerhard, 429
Joseph, John Earl, 68
Josipovici, Gabriel, 45
Jowett, John, 217, 220, *see also* Wells, Stanley (219)
Joyce, Joyce Ann, 654–5
Judge, Philip G., S.J., 309
Juilland, Alphonse, 344
Julien, Eileen, 713
Jump, Harriet, 385, 402
Jussawalla, Feroza, 759
Kadish, Doris, 443–4
Kahlas-Tarkka, Leena, 100, 101, 104, 106
Kahn, Coppélia, 248
Kahrl, George M. *see* Baker, Peter S (364)
Kahrl, Stanley J., 168–9
Kalb, Jonathan, 557
Kalikoff, Beth, 435–6, 438
Kamboureli, Smaro, 743
Kamenka, Eugene, 48
Kaminski, Thomas, 362
Kamowski, William, 194
Kane, George, 180
Kane, Paul, 727
Kane, Richard, 659
Kaplan, Cora, 39
Kaplan, Joel H., 274–5, 297, 486
Kartinganer, Donald M., 646
Kastan, David Scott, 276
Kastovsky, Dieter, 82
Kateb, George, 580
Katrak, Ketu H., 710, 713
Katritsky, M.A., 203
Katz, Leon, 640
Kauffmann, William, 412
Kaufman, David, 593
Kaufman, Michael, 517
Kaul, Mythili, 238
Kaulbach, Ernest N., 150–1
Kauvar, Elaine M., 672
Kavanagh, P.J., 512
Kavanagh, Paul, 728
Kay, Dennis, 207–8
Kazan, Francesca, 514
Keane, Patrick J., 538
Keane, Robert N., 425
Kearney, Anthony, 464, 481
Kearney, Richard, 26, 559
Kearns, Katherine, 622–3
Keating, P.J., 504
Keeble, N.H., 321
Keefe, Robert, 477
Keefer, Janice Kulyk, 734–5
Keefer, Michael H., 270
Keegan, Timothy, 326–7
Keener, Frederick M., 314–15
Kehler, Dorothea, 242
Keiser, George R., 143–4
Keita, L., 709
Keith, W.J., 740(2)
Keller, Lynn, 615–16
Kelley, Alice van Buren, 521
Kelley, Annetta, 581
Kelley, Philip, 415
Kelley, Theresa M., 390
Kelliher, Hilton, 6, 295–6
Kellner, Bruce, 607, 640
Kellner, Douglas, 14
Kelly, Dermot, 516
Kelly, H.A., 145
Kelly, Kathleen, 288
Kelly, Lionel, 374, **613–32, 683–92**
Kelly, Louis G., 61
Kelly, Mary Ann, 461, 472
Kelly, Veronica, 703, 723
Kelvin, Norman, 474–5
Kemp, Sandra, 509, 509–10
Kempton, Daniel, 186
Kendall, Ritchie D., 206
Kendrick, Christopher, 308
Kendrick, Laura, 194, 195
Kennedy, Angus J., 153
Kennedy, Anne, 764
Kennedy, Dennis, 551
Kennedy, J. Gerald, 576–7, 583–4
Kennedy, R.B., 382–3
Kennedy, Ruth, 161–2

Kenner, Hugh, 514, 627
Kenshur, Oscar, 326
Kent, Christopher A., 483–4
Kent, David, 742
Kerman, Cynthia Earl, 654
Kermode, Frank, 230–1
Kernan, Alvin B., 362, 664
Kerr, James, 393, 394
Kerswill, Paul, 70
Kessel, Marie L., 280
Kestner, Joseph A., 432, 436
Keyishian, Harry, 600
Keynes, Simon, 121, 136, *see also* Barker, Nicolas (136)
Khan, Maqbool Hasan, 232–3
Kharbutli, Mahmoud K., 506–7
Kharpertian, Theodore D., 667
Kibbee, Douglas, 62
Kiefer, Frederick, 237, 276–7, 277
Kiernan, Kevin S., 127
Killam, G.D., 738
Killingsworth, Myrth Jimmie, 579(2)
Kimball, Jean, 515, 516
Kincaid, James, 455
King, James, 354
King, John N., 7
King, Noel, 17
King, Robert L., 327
King, Thomas, 735
Kinghorn, Alexander M., 343
Kinney, Arthur F., 204
Kinross-Smith, Graeme, 729
Kinzer, Bruce L., 474
Kiparsky, Paul, 109
Kipers, Pamela, 72
Kipling, Gordon, 171
Kirby, Stephen, 730
Kirk, John, 113
Kirk, John M., 70, 550
Kirkham, Margaret, 446
Kirkham, Michael, 294, 543
Kirkland, Janice J., 396(2)
Kirkpatrick, Betty, 102
Kirkpatrick, Brownlee, 764
Kirkpatrick, D.L., 571
Kirkwood, Hilda, 740
Kirschner, Paul, 645
Kiser, Lisa J., 145, 196
Kishida, Naoko, 96
Kitson, P.R., 251
Kitson, Peter, 127
Kittay, Jeffrey, 22
Kizuk, Alex, 742(2)
Kjar, Niels, 581
Klancher, Jon P., 399–400
Klaus, H. Gustav, 503–4
Klause, John L., 288–9
Klein, Dennis A., 561
Klein, Lawrence E., 360
Klein, Mary Ann, 431
Klinck, Anne L., 131, 131–2
Klingler, Helmut, 323
Klingspon, Ron, 238
Klink, William, 632
Klinkenborg, Verlyn, 363
Klinkowitz, Jerome, 608, 634, 668
Klooss, Wolfgang, 767
Knapp, Bettina L., 35
Knapp, Jeffrey, 211
Knapp, Karlfried, 69
Knapp, Peggy A., 140, 182
Knapp, Steven, 18
Knapp-Potthoff, Annelie, 69
Knedlik, Janet L., 314
Knight, Charles A., 361
Knight, Diana, 16, **37–42**
Knight, Karl F., 665
Knight, Stephen, 162
Knights, L.C., 572–3
Knipp, Thomas R., 713
Knoepflmacher, U.C., 441, 512
Knoespel, Kenneth J., 207
Knowles, Gerald, 75
Knowles, Owen, 466, 509
Knowles, Richard, 8, 221
Knowles, Sebastian, 294
Knowlson, James, 557
Knox-Shaw, Peter, 3, 541
Kobayashi, Miki, 96
Koberne, Axel *see* Tristram, Hildegard (68)
Koch, Chris, 728
Koelb, Clayton, 15, 21
Koene, Netta, 84
Koerner, Konrad, 61
Kohler, Richard C., 275
Kolb, Jack, 429
Kolin, Philip C., 684, 687, 690(2)
Kollmeier, Harold H., 292
Koma, Osamu, 95–6
Kömberl, Johann, 128
Koolish, Lynda, 615
Kooper, E.S., 360, *see also* Bunt, G.H.V. (146, 178, 582)
Kooper, Erik, 163
Koopman, Willem, 99
Kopley, Richard, 584–5
Korg, Jacob, 465
Korovkin, Michael, 72
Kors, A.C., 340–1
Korshin, Paul J., 340–1
Kosok, Heinz, 360, 550, *see also* Zach, Wolfgang (471-2)
Kott, Jan, 229, 257
Kozicki, Henry, 424
Krabbenhoft, Kenneth, 398
Kramer, Dale, 462, 463
Kramer, Lawrence, 387
Kramnick, Isaac, 404
Krapf, Norbert, 578–9
Kratzmann, Gregory, 151, 167
Krause, David, 560
Krause, Sydney, 598
Kreidler, Charles, 78
Kreilkamp, Vera, 443
Kreiswirth, Martin, 648
Kremer, S. Lillian, 672
Kretzschmar, William A. Jr, 70, 133–4
Krieger, Murray, 51
Kristensson, Gillis, 76–7, 108
Kristeva, Julia, 35, 36
Kroeber, Karl, 381
Kroes, Rob, 609, *see also* Ickstadt, Heinz (609)

Kroll, Norma, 171
Kroller, Eva-Marie, 734
Kropf, Carl R., 327, 357
Kropholler, P.F., 466
Kruger, Loren, 549
Krüll, Marianne, 34
Krut, Riva, 651–2
Kuch, Peter, 538, 728
Kucich, John, 434, 445
Kuene, Manfred, 659
Kullman, Colby H., 690
Kullmann, Thomas, 248
Kumar, Shiv, 757
Kumar, Vinoda, 757
Kummings, Donald L., 579
Kunze, Neil, 482
Küsgen, Reinhardt, 704
Kytö, Merja, 89, 100–1
LaBelle, Jenijoy, 240
Labov, William, 71, 76
Labriola, Albert C., 293, 389
LaCapra, Dominick, 36–7, 51, 52, 434
Lackey, Lionel, 394
Laclau, Ernesto, 36
Lafarge, Catherine, 165
Laflin, John H., 295
Laguardia, Gari, 573
Laigle, Geneviève, 730
Laine, Amos Lee, 205
Laird, Holly, 411, 471
Lake, David, 383
Lake, Susan L., 656
Lamb, Jonathan, 760
Lambert, J.W., 9
Lamoine, Georges, 340
Lamont, Claire, 393
Lamont, Philip, 748
Lamont, Rosette, 554, 555
Lampe, David, 169
Landesman, Jay, 662(2), 678
Landry, Donna, 337
Lane, Ann J., 639
Lang, Amy Schrager, 589
Lang, Cecil Y., 427–8
Langacker, Ronald W., 84
Langbaum, Robert, 500
Langford, Thomas A., 431, 458
Langland, Elizabeth, 438
Larissey, Albert, 384
Larkin, Peter, 386, 421
Laroque, François, 248–9
Larrissy, Edward, 544
Larson, Charles, 295
Larson, Edith Sedgwick, 338
Larson, Richard K., 95
Laski, Margharita, 458, 510
Lasner, Mark Samuels, 417
Lass, Roger, 69, 99
Last, B.W., 345
Last, R., 165–6
Latané, David E. Jr, 527
Latané, David Jr, 415–16
Latona, Joseph J., 355–6
Lau, Beth, 390
Laughlin, James, 627
Laughlin, Karen, 557
Laurence, David, 577
Lavabre, Simone, 430
Lavao, Ronald, 208
Law, Alexander, 343
Law, Jules David, 517
Law, Vivien, 61
Lawler, Traugott, 182–3
Lawson, Elizabeth, 581
Lawson, Mark, 225
Lawton, David, 156, 192–3
Layman, Richard, 497–8
Layoun, Mary N., 508
Layton, Irving, 741
Lazarus, Neil, 714, 720
Lazenbatt, William, 674
Le Page, Robert, 75
Lea, Kenneth, 15
Leary, Lewis, 571
Leavell, Linda, 209
Leavey, John P. Jr, 26–7
Leavis, L.R., 454
Lecker, Robert, 732, 737
LeClair, Thomas, 637
von Ledebur, Ruth Freifrau, 232
Lederer, Wolfgang, 441
Lee, A. Robert, **578–602**, 634
Lee, Brian, 387, 632, *see also* Ickstadt, Heinz (609)
Lee, Brian S., 190
Lee, Hermione, 650
Lee, Patricia-Ann, 240
Leech, Geoffrey N., 60, 90, 109
van der Leek, Frederike, 99
Lees, Clare A., 135
Le Faye, Deirdre, 396(2)
LeFew, Penelope, 417
Lefkovitz, Lori, 460
Legat, Michael, 1
Lehan, Richard, 637
Lehiste, Ilse, 78
Leibowitz, Flo, 18
Leicester, H. Marshall Jr, 140, 188
Leigh, Nigel, 664
Leith, Dick, 60
Lemay, J.A. Leo, 341
Lentricchia, Frank, 15, 18–19, 631
Lentz, Vern B., 421
Leonard, Douglas, 582
Leonard, John, 729
Leopold, Joan, 65
LePage, R., 268
Lepow, Lauren, 673
Lerner, Laurence, 626
Lerud, Theodore K., 70
Le Saux, Françoise, 130, 162
Lessenich, Rolf, 446
Lester, G.A., 143
Lester, Geoff, 121
Letley, Emma, 466–7
Lettis, Richard, 455
Leupin, Alexandre, 140
LeVay, John, 208, 455
Lever, J.W., 262
Levi, Peter, 541
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 20
Levin, Bernard, 512
Levin, Carole, 188, 202(2)
Levin, Richard A., 233, 237–8
Levin, Susan M., 404
Levin, Tom, 43
Levine, Becky, 447
Levine, George, 458, 469
Levine, Paul, 634, 635
Levinson, Marjorie, 382
Levinson, Stephen, 74
Levitt, Morton P., 633

Levy, David W., 578
Levy, Dore J., 210–11
Levy, F.J., 207, 283
Levy, Jonathan, 357
Levy, Michele Frucht, 525
Lewalski, Barbara Kiefer, 307
Lewicki, Zbigniew, 609
Lewis, David, 78
Lewis, David J.G., 129
Lewis, Lou, 466
Lewis, Peter, 356
Lewis, Robert E., 102
Lewis, Roger C., 468
Liberman, M.M., 658
Lichtmann, Maria, 423
Liddelow, Eden, 729
Lidman, Mark J., 269
Lieb, Michael, 312
Lief, Madelon, 239
Lieske, Stephen, 424
Light, Alison, 16, 673
Lightfoot, David, 95
Lightman, Bernard, 470
Limburg, Kay Bosgraaf, 115
Lincoln, Andrew, 383
Lind, Age, 105
Lindahl, Carl, 181
Lindenbaum, Peter, 236, 310
Lindroth, James R., 662
Lindsay, David W., 361
Link, Franz, 446
Linton, David, 479–80, 480
Lipkin, Lawrence, 363
Liscio, Lorraine, 507
Little, Graham, 724
Litvak, Joseph, 600–1
Litz, A. Walton, 631–2
Lock, Charles, 528
Lockerd, Benjamin G. Jr, 209
Lockridge, Ernest, 644
Lockwood, Thomas, 356–7, 361
Lodge, David, 47, 109, 602
Loeffelholz, Mary, 308
Loewald, Uyen, 724
Loftis, John, 263–4
Logan, Robert A., 271
Logan, Terence P., 269
Lohrli, Anne, 483
Loizeaux, Elizabeth Bergmann, 537
Lokke, Virgil L., 15(2), 21
Lomax, Marion, 224, 260–1
Lombardo, Agostino, 609
Lomperis, Timothy J., 612
London, April, 367, 368, 372
Londré, Felicia Hardison, 690
Long, Don *see* Ihimaera, Witi (765)
Long, William, 455
Longenbach, James, 539
Lord, George de Forest, 295
Lordi, Robert, 256
Losambe, Lokangaka, 709
Lott, Bernard, 219
Louck, James F., 417
Lough, John, 360
Louis, M.K., 420, 426
Love, Glenn A., 643
Love, H.W., 352
Love, Harold, 7–8, 322
Lovell, Terry, 501–2
Lovett, Robert W., 360
Lowderbaugh, Thomas E., 331
Lowenthal, Leo, 44
Löwy, Michael, 43, 46
Loy, Morag, 731
Luborsky, Ruth Samson, 202
Lucas, John, 544
Lucas, Mark, 670
Lucas, Peter, 78
Lucas, Peter J., 126, 185
Luckyj, Christina, 277
Ludlum, Charles, 194
Lueck, Beth L., 578
Luftig, Victor, 520
Lull, Janis, 293
Lumiansky, R.M., 164
Lund, Roger D., 367
Luschütsky, Hans C. *see* Dressler (78)
Lusted, David, 16
Lustig, Irma, 363
Lutpon, Julia, 246
Luxon, Thomas H., 186
Lydenberg, Robin, 663
Lyn, Gloria, 749
Lynch, James J., 368, 371
Lynch, Stephen, 237
Lynn, Kenneth S., 641
Lyons, Bonnie, 672
Lyons, Charles, 554
Lyotard, Jean-François, 30, 51
Macafee, Caroline, 70, 112–13, 159, 187, 550
Macainsh, Noel, 727, 728
McAlpine, Monica E., 180
McArthur, Murray, 516
McArthur, Tom, 60
McBrien, William, 543
MacCabe, Colin, 18, 36, 108
McCabe, Richard A., 211
McCabe, T.H., 523
McCall, R.H., 485
MacCallum, Hugh, 315–16
McCallum, John, 722
McCarthy, Gerry, 683–4
McCarthy, Mary, 678–9
McCarthy, Paul, 587, 591–2
McCarthy, Terence, 165
McCartney, George, 530
McClatchy, J.D., 680
McClellan, Rachel *see* Baker, Peter S. (364)
McClintock, Anne, 720
McCloskey, Mary A., 48
McClung, William A., 289
McClure, Derrick, 70
McClure, Michael, 662
McCobb, E. Anthony, 262, 352, 358
McConnell, Stuart, 608
McCormick, Kathleen, 517
McCrae, A.G., 511
McCreddon, Lyn, 728
McCully, C.B., 78–9
McCutcheon, Elizabeth, 205

McDaniel, John N., 666
McDavid, Raven I., 70
McDavid, Virginia G., 70
McDonagh, Josephine, 404, 473
MacDonagh, Oliver, 398
MacDonald, Alasdair A., 159
McDonald, Avis, 751
Macdonald, Ronald R., 311
MacDonald, Susan Peck, 457
McDonnell, Lisa J., 689
McDougall, Russell, 724, 736(3), 738, 750
McDowell, Deborah E., 596
McDowell, Frederick P.W., 487
McDowell, W., 500
Mace, Nancy A., 357
McEahern, Patricia A., 385
McElrath, Joseph R. Jr, 598, 638
McElroy, Joseph, 675
McEntire, Sandra, 166
McEwan, Neil, 504
McFarland, Thomas, 400
McGann, Jerome J., 619
McGavin, John J., **176–98**, 192
McGaw, William, 703, 731
McGee, Arthur, 245–6
McGee, J. Sears, 331–2
McGee, Patrick, 18, 516
McGinley, Bernard, 517
MacGloin, T.P., 539
MacGowan, Christopher, 631–2
McGowen, Randall, 340
McGregor, Gaile, 636
McGugan, Ruth, 329–30, 356
McGuinness, Arthur E., 546
McGuire, Philip C., 251
McGuirk, Carol, 343
McGurk, Patrick *see* Barker, Nicolas (136)
McHale, Brian, 14, 22–3, 634–5
Machan, Tim William, 132–3
Macheski, Cecilia, 367
Machin, Richard, 28, 430
Machor, James L., 578
McInerney, Jay, 645
McIntosh, Angus, 70, 163
Mack, Maynard, 352
MacKay, Carol Hanbery, 445, 519
McKay, Kim, 718
McKeen, David, 203
McKenna, Stevan R., 354
Mackenney, Linda, 558
McKenzie, Herman I., 755
MacKenzie, Ian, 21
Mackenzie, J.L., 360, *see also* Bunt, G.H.V. (146, 178, 582)
McKenzie, Malcolm, 114
McKeon, Michael, 337
Mackey, Louis, 662
Mackey, Louis H., 140
Mackillop, Ian, 523
Mackinnon, A.H., 359
Macksey, Richard, 478
McKusick, James, 65
McLain, Richard L., 643
McLaren, John, 731
MacLean, G.M., 323
MacLean, Hugh, 244–5
MacLean, Kenneth, 417
MacLean, Sally-Beth, 171
MacLennan, Carol, 762–3
MacLennan, Hugh, 738
MacLeod, Glen, 631
Macleod, Iseabail, 70, 159, 187, 550
McLeod, Stephen G., 541
McLuckie, Craig W., 706
McLuhan, C., 732–3
McLuskie, Kathleen, 267–8
MacMahon, Michael K.C., **61–8**, 65, **75–82**
McMaster, Juliet, 450
McMillan, Ann H., 197
McMillan, Dougald, 554–5
McMillin, Scott, 261–2
McMullan, Audrey, **552–8**, 557
McNab, David Scott, 195
McNally, James, 412
McNally, R.E., 134–5
McNeil, Maureen, 41, 342
McNellie, Andrew, 520
Macovski, Michael S., 447
McPheron, William, 675
McPherson, Clair, 131
McPherson, Karen, 648
McQueen, Harvey, 767
McQueen, William A., 287
McSparran, Frances, 142
McTear, Michael, 60
McWatt, Mark, 746, 749, 751
Maduakor, Obi, 710, 711, 715
Maduka, Chidi T., 712
Maes-Jelinek, Hena, 719, 750
Magaw, Malcolm O., 670
Maggio, Rosalie, 103
Magnusson, A. Lynne, 249
Maguire, Laurie E., 262
Maguire, Nancy Klein, 236, 262(2)
Mahard, Martha, 357
Mahon, John W., 221, 232(2)
Mahoney, Patrick, 35
Mahood, M.M., 218–19, 237
Maidment, B.E., 435
Maidment, Brian, 409–10, 424, 470–1
Maini, Darshan Singh, 599
Mair, Christine, 93–4
Maitland, Sarah, 738
Maja-Pearce, Adewale, 707, 713, 715
Major, Roy, 77
Makin, Peter, 546

Malakhovski, L.V., 99
Malcolm, David, 460
Malik, Amin, 739
Malkan, Jeffrey, 25
Malkiel, Yakov, 65–6, 99, 106
Maltz, Harold P., 718
Manaster-Ramer, Alexis, 80
Mandel, Eli, 733–4, 735
Mandel, Jerome, 131
Maner, Martin, 363
Mangan, Michael, 270
Manhire, Bill, 763
Manley, Lawrence, 223
Manlove, C.N., 529
Manning, Gerald F., 501, 731
Manning, John, 203, 212
Manning, Stephen, 191
Manning, Sylvia, 452
Mannings, David, 343
Mansell, Darrel, 644–5
Manser, Martin H., 103
Mansfield, Elizabeth, 521–2
Marable, Manning, 682
Marcus, Jane, 518–19, 519
Marcus, Laura, 439
Marcus, Leah S., 280, 308
Marcus, Mordecai, 581
Marcus, Phillip L., 537
Marek, Bogusław, 79
Mares, F.H., 257
Margolis, Joseph, 33
Mariani, Paul, 620
Marie, Beatrice, 445
Marin, Louis, 21
Markey, Thomas L., 105
Markgrof, Carl, 513
Markley, Robert, 337
Marks, Herbert, 314
Markus, Manfred, 80
Marohl, Joseph, 558
Marowitz, Charles, 226
Marowski, Daniel G., 498
Marroni, Francesco, 455(2)
Mars-Jones, Adam, 671
Marsden, Peter H., 59
Marshall, Alexander III, 648–9
Marshall, Gerald, 354
Marshall, Linda E., 425
Martin, Ellen E., 195, 209–10
Martin, L.C., 294
Martin, Philip W., 437–8
Martin, Ray, 444, 463
Martin, Robert K., 477, 579, 590
Martin, W.R., 189–90, 602(2), 739
Martin, Wendy, 642
Martz, Louis, 294
Marx, C. William, 162, 166
Marzec, Marcia Smith, 156
Maslen, Elizabeth, 544–5
Maslen, Keith, 9–10
Mason, Julian, 455
Mason, Micheline, 41
Mason, Sarah, 295, 329
Massa, Ann, 627–8
Masters, Anthony, 503
Maszewska, Jadwiga, 589
Matar, N.I., 316–17, 328, 333
Matheson, Lister M., 196
Matheson, T.J., 561–2, 738
Mathis, Gilles, 301
Matterson, Stephen, 542
Matthews, Brian, 725–6
Matthews, Richard, 91
Matuz, Roger, 498
Maughan-Brown, D., 717
Maughlin, Susan, 555
Maule, Jeremy, 295
Maus, Katharine Eisaman, 268
Mavor, Elizabeth, 366
May, David, 168, 195–6
May, James E., 348–9
May, Thor, 91
Mayer, David, 485
Mayer, Fred, 331
Mayes, Janis A., 706
Maynard, John, 416
Maynor, Natalie, 71
Mays, James, 552
Mazer, Cary M., 551
Mazis, Glen A., 591
Mazlish, Bruce, 527
Mazzaro, Jerome, 292, 374
Mead, Philip, 767
Meckier, Jerome, 450, 450–1, 530–1
Medine, Peter E., 207
Mees, Inger, 70, 76
Megill, Alan, 43
Mehl, Dieter, 183
Meier, Hans H., 124, 187
Meier, Thomas Keith, 360
Meier-Fohrbeck, Peter *see* Bettinger, Elfi (75)
Meisel, Perry, 412–13
Melada, Ivan, 442
Melander, Ingrid, 546
Melchiori, Giorgio, 242(2)
Mel'cuk, Igor A., 87
Meller, Horst, 237
Melman, Lindy, 691
Melville, Stephen, 37
Menaud, Louis, 540
Mendelson, Sara Heller, 321–2, 332
Menocal, Mar§a Rosa, 141
Mercer, Anne, 732
Mercer, Peter, 246, 262–3
Meredith, John, 727
Meredith, Michael, 419
Merod, Jim, 51
Merrett, Robert James, 742
Merriam, Thomas, 258
Merrill, Robert, 664, 665
Merrix, Robert P., 241–2
Mertens-Fonck, Paule, 82, 100
Merwin, W.S., 614
Meserole, Harrison T., 216
Messenger, Christian K., 637
Messent, Peter, 610
Messer-Davidow, Ellen, 41–2
Messerli, Douglas, 624, 625
Metcalf, Paul, 681

van Meurs, J.C. *see* Bakker, J. (359)
Mey, Jacob, 69
Meyer, Bernard C., 505
Meyer, Bruce, 743
Meyer, Charles F., 84–5
Meyer, Priscilla, 661
Meyer, William E.H. Jr, 650
Meyers, Jeffrey, 525, 625–6
Meyers, Mark, 77
Michael, Ian, 17, 63
Michael, Magali Cornier, 535
Michael, Nancy C., 216
Michaels, Walter Benn, 18
Michel, Pierre, 648
di Michele, Mary, 744
Micheli, Linda McJ., 243
Michell, Sheila, 457
Michelson, Bruce, 594
Michie, Helena, 437
Mickelsen, David J., 750
Middleton, Anne, 183–4
Middleton, David L., 673
Middleton, Peter, 31
Midwinter, Eric, 486
Mielke, Andreas, 359
Milder, Robert, 593
Miles, David, 107
Miles, Rosalind, 502
Mileur, Jean-Pierre, 607–8
Millar, Sharon, 70
Miller, Anthony, 208
Miller, Charles H., 659
Miller, Clarence H., 386
Miller, Edmund, 291
Miller, J. Hillis, 30, 51, 602
Miller, Karl, 442
Miller, Leo, 318(2)
Miller, Louise M., 417
Miller, Michael I., 106
Miller, Robert Keith, 472
Miller, Russell, 668
Millett, Bella, 193
Millgate, Jane, 393
Millgate, Michael, 461, 646, 648
Milligan, Ian, 396, 513
Mills, A.D., 107
Mills, David, 144, **176–98**
Mills, Maldwyn, 194
Milroy, Lesley, 74(2)
Milton, Colin, 525
Milward-Oliver, Edward, 535–6
Miner, Earl, 306
Minkova, Donka, 79
Minnis, A.J., 163
Minow, Makiko, **33–7**
Minter, David, 646
Mitchell, C.J., 8
Mitchell, E.P., 420
Mitchell, Harvey, 344
Mitchell, J. Lawrence, 528
Mitchell, Jack, 549
Mitchell, Jerome, 180, 393
Mitchell, Judith, 466
Mitchell, Lee Clark, 601
Mitchell, Louis D., 357
Mitchell, Mark L., 598
Mitchell, Stanley, 43
Mitchell, Tony, 558
Miyamae, Kazuyo S., 95
Mizener, Arthur, 643
Mnguni, Herbert Mbukeni, 709
Moddelmog, Debra A., 667–8
Modiano, Raimondo, 382
Modjeska, Drusilla, 724
Moessner, Lilo, 98
Moffat, Douglas, 101, 130
Mohan, Devinder, 757
Mohr, Hans-Ulrich, 356
Möhrmann, Renate, 338
Moi, Toril, 38
Moisan, Thomas E., 227, 238
Molinaro, M., 732–3
Molstad, David, 412
Monahan, Kathleen Nolan, 578
Monanty, Niranjan, 755–6
Monkman, Leslie, 735, 737
Monsman, Gerald, 716
Montano, Rocco, 243
Montaut, Mary, 452
Montefiore, Jan, 37–8, 624
Monteiro, George, 541, 582, 643
Montenyohl, E.R., 442
Montgomery, John, 661–2
Montgomery, Michael, 71
Montgomery, William *see* Wells, Stanley (219)
Montrose, Louis, 283
Montrose, Louis Adrian, 212
Moody, A.C., 545
Moody, A.D., 623
Moody, Ellen, 296
Moon, E.B., 398
Moon, Elaine B., 372
Moon, Heath, 601
Moore, Dennis, 202
Moore, Lewis D., 466
Moore, Paul, 374
Moore, Steven, 662
Moorhouse, C.E., 510–11
Morahg, Gilead, 665
Mordecai, Pamela, 752, 753
Moretti, Franco, 49–50
Morey, Frederick L., 581
Morgan, Edwin, 546
Morgan, Gerald, 147, 150, 193
Morgan, Janet *see* Mayor, Flora Macdonald (Index II) (511(2))
Morgan, Rosemarie, 461
Morgan, Susan, 395–6
Morris, Bruce, 537–8
Morris, Charles, 24
Morris, Christopher D., 454
Morris, David B., 354
Morris, Ivor, 395
Morris, Kevin L., 512
Morris, Mervyn, 752
Morris, R.K., 121–2
Morrisby, Edwin, 370
Morrisette, Father 'Spike', 662
Morrison, Blake, 544

Morrison, Stephen, 100, 126
Morse, Charlotte C., 188
Morson, Gary Saul, 15
Mortimer, Mildren, 713
Mortimer, Peter, 551
Morton, Donald, 25
Morvan, Alain, 338, 340
Moser, Thomas C. Jr, 160–1
Moses, Carole, 591
Moss, John, 733, 737
Moss, Leonard S., 248
Mossman, Jennifer, 2
Mossner, E.C., 344
Mott, Donald R., 690
Motte, Warren F. Jr, 675
Mottram, Eric, 607, 675
Moulton, William G., 66, 81
de Mourgues, Odette, 324–5
Mowat, Barbara A., 236
Moyle, Richard, 769
Mueller, Janel, 307(2)
Mufwene, Salikoko, 73
Muggli, Mark A., 680
Mugo, Micere, 709
MuGugan, Ruth, 356
Mühlhäusler, Peter, 69, 74(2)
Muinzer, Philomena, 549
Muir, Kenneth, 232(2), 233
Mulder, John B., 312
Mulholland, Joan, 104
Mulholland, Paul A., 256–7, 297
Mullan, John, 343
Mullaney, Steven, 233–4
Müllenbrock, Heinz-Joachim, 359
Mullin, Michael, 226
Mulryne, J.R., 239
Mulvihill, James, 398–9, 399(2)
Mulvihill, Maureen E., 321
Mundhenk, Rosemary, 452
Munich, Adrienne Auslander, 415, 416
Munk, Erika, 684
Munkelt, Marga, 5, 221
Munns, Jessica, 330–1
Munro, C. Lynn, 654
Munson, Gorham, 613
Murphy, John, 725
Murphy, John L., 220
Murphy, Michael, 513
Murphy, Patrick D., 660
Murphy, Russell, 538
Murphy, Sean, 366
Murphy, Tom, **560**
Murray, Christopher, 549
Murray, Douglas, 326
Murray, Isobel, 468
Murti, Suryanarayana K.V., 758
Musgrove, S., 104
Musselwhite, David E., 391, 434, 445, 447, 453, 456–7
Mustazza, Leonard, 312, 315
Myer, Valerie Grosvenor, 374, 395, 448, 448–9, 449
Myers, William, 305
Myerson, Joel, 571, 612–13
Mynors, R.A.B., 204
Mzamane, Mbulelo, 720
Nabokov, Dmitri, 661
Nadel, Ira Bruce, 445
Nadin, Mihai, 24
Nagel, James, 643
Nägele, Rainer, 34–5, 45
Naik, M.K., 756
Naismith, William, 258
Najder, Zdzislaw, 505
Nakao, Toshio, 95
Nakayama, Kiyoshi, 653
Nandan, Satendra P., 769
Napier, Elizabeth R., 392
Narayan, Shyamala A., 755
Nardo, Anna K., 288
Nash, Cristopher, 14
Nathan, Rhoda B., 425
Natoli, Joseph, 15
Ndegwa, R.N., 706, 715
Nedeljkovic, Maryvonne, 725, 730, 769
Neill, Edward, 397
Neill, Michael, 769
Neilsen, Renn G., 507
Nelson, Cary, 42
Nelson, James G., 538
Nelson, T.G.A., 325
Nelson, Walter W., 432
Nemade, H.V. *see* Amur, G.S. (768)
Nestor, Pauline, 413, 448
Neubauer, Carol E., 674
Nevalainen, Terttu, 80
Nevin, Thomas R., 541
Nevo, Ruth, 227, 231, 236
New, Elisa, 582
New, Melvin, 667
New, W.H., 732(2), 736
Newey, Vincent, 332, 464
Newman, Benjamin, 599
Newman, Jay, 486
Newman, Karen, 238, 249
Newman, Robert D., 667
Newmark, Peter, 86
Newmeyer, Frederick J., 66
Newson, Dennis, 704
Newton, Ken, 457
Niccolai, Giulia, 662
Nichols, Patricia, 71
Nicholson, Colin, 351
Nicholson, E.A., 219
Nicholson, L.E., 128–9
Nicholson, Mervyn, 442
Nicholson, Peter, 154
Nicolson, Nigel, 518–19
Nicosia, Gerald, 662
Niederehe, Hans-Josef, 61
Nielsen, Sigrid, 501, *see also* Chester, Gail (501)
Nightingale, Peggy, 748–9, 766
Nihalani, H.H. *see* Amur, G.S. (768)
Nikiforova, Irina D., 708–9
Niles, John, 124
Nilsen, Alleen Pace, 72
Nilsen, Helge Norman, 666
Nischik, Reingard, 737, 739

Niven, Alastair, 704–5
Nix, Ruth, 71
Nixon, Rob, 239
Noble, James, 154
Nokes, David, 338–9
Nolan, Charles J., 642–3
Nolan, William F., 660
Nordloh, David J., 5
Norgate, Paul, 542
Norland, Howard B., 205
Norri, Juhani, 104
Norrick, Neal R., 83
Norris, Christopher, 27, 27–8, 28(2), 430
Norris, Ken, 743
Norris, Margot, 516
Norton-Smith, John, 311–12
Nostwich, T.D., 637
Novak, Maximillian E., 341
Novy, Marianne, 231
Nussbaum, Felicity, 337(2)
Nuttall, A.D., 18
Nuttall, G.F., 341
Nwachukwu-Agbada, J.O.J., 706
Nyamende, Abner, 709
Nyquist, Mary, 302, 311, 314
Oakland, John, 521
Oakleaf, David, 373
Oates, Joyce Carol, 583
O'Barr, Jean F., 716
Ober, Warren U., 189–90, 602(3)
Oberhaus, Dorothy H., 292
O'Brien, Conor Cruise, 530
O'Brien, Sharon, 650–1
O'Callaghan, Evelyn, 748, 751, 751–2
O'Connell, Patrick F., 288
O'Connor, Marion F., 226
O'Donnell, Brennan, 426
O'Donnell, Patrick, 633
O'Donoghue, Bernard, 464
O'Donoghue, Noel D., 513
Oelschlaeger, Fritz H., 613
Ogden, James, 237, 248, **321–3**, **325–9**, 326, 330, **331–5**
Ogundipe-Leslie, Molara, 707
Ogunsanwe, Olatubosun, 715
Ohala, John, 77
Ohala, Marjani, 77
O'Hara, Daniel, 586
Ohlgren, Thomas H., 121
Ó hÓgáin, Dáithí, 399(2)
Ohsawa, Fuyo, 95(2)
O'Kell, Robert, 446
Oktenberg, Adrian, 615
Okuda, Hiroko, 171
Olafson, Robert B., 660
Olaogun, Modupe, 753
Oliver, E.J., 512
Ollard, Richard, 333
Olmert, Michael, 148
Olney, James, 711
Olsen, Stein Haugom, 12
Olsen, Susan, 88
Olson, Glending, 181
Olson, Paul A., 181
Olsson, Kurt, 155, 185–6
Olsson, Suzann, 766
O'Mara, Veronica, 168
O'Mara, Veronica M., 206
O'Neil, Wayne, 95
O'Neill, Michael, 389(2), 546
O'Neill, Ynez Violé, 186–7
Opata, Damian U., 712
Opdahl, Keith, 634
Opie, Iona, 74
Opie, Peter, 74
Orbell, Margaret, 767
O'Reilly, Andrea, 740
Orel, Harold, 443, 461
Orgel, Stephen, 218, 233
O'Riordan, Brian, 743
Orkin, Martin, 232, 249
Ormerod, David, 286
Ormond, Leonée, 469, 552, 561
Ornstein, Robert, 235
O'Rourke, James, 390
Orr, John, 500
Orr, Leonard, 505
Orton, P.R., 133
Osborn, James M. *see* Baker, Peter S. (364)
Osborne, Peter, 44
O'Shaughnessy, Toni-Lynn, 356
Ostendorf, Berndt, 656
Ostovich, Helen, 272–3
Ostriker, Alicia, 619, 624
O'Sullivan, Gerry, 53
O'Sullivan, Maurice J., 223, 359
O'Sullivan, Vincent, 518, 703, 764, 766–7
O'Toole, Mary, 516
Ousby, Ian, 478
Ouston, Hugh, 343
Overbeck, Lois More, 555
Overton, Bill, 224–5
Ovitt, George Jr, 198
Owen, Charles A. Jr, 194
Owen, D.D.R., 153
Owen, W.J.B., 385(2)
Owens, Cóilín, 399(2)
Owens, Louis, 652–3
Owens, W.R., 332
Owusu, Kofi, 711
Oxley, Philip, 257
Paccaud, Josiane, 509
Pace, Claire, 335
Pachori, Satya, 64
Padel, O.J., 107
Page, Malcolm, 224–5, 561, 745
Page, Norman, 362, 464, 513
Page, P.K., 741
Page, R.I., 101, 134
Pagliaro, Harold, 383
Pagnini, Marcello, 52
Pahl, Dennis, 584
Paine, J.H.E., 670–1
Palmegiano, E.M., 480
Palmer, Anthony, 342
Palmer, Barbara D., 172
Palmer, F.R., 90
Palmer, Kenneth, 249
Pangoulle, Christine, 542
Panichas, George A., 679
Panken, Shirley, 520
Parameswaran, Uma, 759

Parfitt, George, 287
Parke, Catherine N., 363
Parker, Anne, 357
Parker, Barbara L., 228
Parker, G.F., 365
Parker, Jan, 39
Parker, Kenneth, 331, 720
Parker, Mary, 127
Parker, Michael P., 288, 295
Parker, Patricia, 38, 209, 227
Parker, Reeve, 386–7
Parker, Stephen Jan, 661
Parkin, Andrew, 486
Parkinson, David J., 160
Parkinson, Thomas, 622
Parks, Malcolm, 737
Parks, Thomas, 456
Parks, Ward, 125
Parr, Anthony, **216–23**
Parrinder, Patrick, 17–18
Parrington, V.L., 578
Parry, Shirley, 241
Parsons, David, 122
Pasicki, Adam, 97
Passmann, Dirk Friedrich, 358, 359(2)
Patey, Douglas Lane, 326–7
Patil, Ujwala, 759
Patraka, Vivian M., 548
Patrides, C.A., 302–3
Patsch, Sylvia M., 234
Patterson, Annabel, 208, 307, 322, 386
Patterson, Lee, 139
Paul, Janis M., 521
Paul, Peter, 87
Paulson, Ronald, 347
Payne, Linda R., 321
Paz, Octavio, 617
Peacock, John, 280
Pearce, Adetokunbo, 715
Pearce, Lynne, **411–26**, **432–3**
Pearce, Roy Harvey, 576
Pearcy, Roy J., 187
Pearsall, Derek, 144, 183, 193
Pearson, David, 9
Pearson, Hesketh, 222, 466
Pearson, Michael, 670
Pearson, Norman Holmes, 588–9
Pearson, Orsay W., 237
Pease, Donald E., 12–13, 576
Pebworth, Ted-Larry, 287–8, 294
Pecheux, Mother M. Christopher, 306–7
Pechey, Graham, 47
Pechter, Edward, 266
Peck, John, 462
Peck, Russell A., 178
Peek, Andrew, 523
Peeples, Samuel A., 660
van Peer, Willie, 110–11, 115
Peereboom, J.J., 360
Peitsara, Kirsti, 106
Pelieu, Claude, 678
Pendleton, Thomas A., 221, 232, 236
Penfield, Joyce, 72
Penhallurick, John, 93
Penner, Dick, 719
Percival, Keith, 61
Percov, Nikolaj V., 87
Perera, A.I., 220
Perkins, Elizabeth, 722, 726–7
Perlette, John M., 204–5, 205
Perloff, Marjorie, 618, 628
Perosa, Sergio *see* Gonnard, Maurice (610)
Perry, Dennis R., 577, 592
Person, James E. Jr, 2
Person, Leland S., 601
Peter, John, 553
Peterfreund, Stuart, 53
Peters, Catherine, 456
Peters, Julie Stone, 324
Peters, Marie, 361
Peterson, Robyn G., 132–3
Peterson, Spiro, 370
Pethica, James, 559
Petry, Alice H., 292
Petuchowski, Elizabeth, 357
Petyt, Anthony, 466
Pfeffer, J. Alan, 103
Pfeiffer, John R., 487
Pfeiffer, Oskar E. *see* Dressler (78)
Pfister, Manfred, 233
Pheifer, J.D., 122
Phelan, James, 396
Philips, Susan U., 72
Phillips, K.J., 649
Phillips, Robert, 629–30
Philmus, Robert M., 526
Piacentino, Edward J., 597
Picard, Marc, 75
Pickles, J.D., 154
Pickrel, Paul, 397, 453
Pieratt, Asa B. Jr, 668
Pierce, Constance, 635
Pierce, Peter, 721
Pifer, Ellen, 665
Pikoulis, John, 541–2
Pilch, Herbert, 80, 124
Pincombe, Michayel, 213
Pinkney, Tony, **12–33**, **42–53**
Pinkston, C. Alex Jr, 467
Pinney, Thomas, 510
Pinsker, Sanford, 666
Pinsky, Robert, 618–19
Piper, William Bowman, 350–1
Piret, Michael, 293
Pironon, Jean, 295
Pitcher, Edward W., 367
Pitcher, John, 3
Pitt, David G., 741
Pittam, Jeffery, 76, 77
Pittock, Joan H., 343(2), 396
Pittock, Murray A., 420, 449
Pittock, Murray G.H., 507, 543
Plackis, Anashia, 442
Plaisant, Michèle, 338
Plant, Raymond M., 205
Platizky, Roger S., 429(2)
Platt, Charles, 636
Platz, Norbert H., 398, 418
Pletsch, Carl, 34
Pohl, Frederick J., 581
Poirier, Richard, 599, 616–17, 664

Poland, Peter, 430
Polk, Noel, 646
Pollard, Arthur, 435, 437, 466
Pollard, Phyllis, **706–21**
Pollard, William F., 166
Pollard-Gott, Lucy, 115
Pollner, Clausdirk, 59, 70
Pollnitz, Christopher, 729
Połomski, Andrzej, 81(2)
Pomeroy, Ralph S., 207
Pondrom, Cyrena N., 624
Pons, Xavier, 461
Ponsford, Michael, 307, 328
Pontes, Hilda, 759
Poole, Adrian, 243–4
Pooley, Roger, 296, 325
Pope, Norris, 452
Popkin, Richard H., 341
Poplack, Shana, 72
Porte, Joel, 573
Portelli, Alessandro, 609
Porter, Carolyn, 600
Porter, Roy, 65, 341(2), 341–2, 342
Portner, Ruth, 8
Posnock, Ross, 599, 601
Postal, Paul M., 84
Poster, Mark, 51
Potkay, Adam, 418
Potter, Lois, 262
Poupard, Dennis, 498
Pousse, Michel, 758
Povey, John, 753
Powell, Susan, **144–6**, **148–54**, 161, **164–6**
Powell, Violet, 532
Poynting, Jeremy, 746, 746–7, 750
Prager, Carolyn, 267
Praly, Raymonde, 520–1
Prasad, Madhusan, 756–7
Prasad, V.R.N., 768
Pratt, John Clark, 612
Pratt, John H., 185
Pratt, Mary Louise, 109
Precosky, Dan, 743
Prentice, Chris, 765–6
Prescott, Anne Lake, 205
Pribek, Thomas, 590, 594
Price, Jocelyn, 167
Pries, Nancy, 609
Prior, Mary A., 212
Prior, Mike, 548
Pritchard, R.E., **201–14**, 304, 543
Probyn, Clive T., 367
Proudfoot, Richard, 245
Pry, Kevin B., 357
Pryor, Felix, 2
Przybylowicz, Donna, 12, 602
Puhvel, Martin, 412
Pulsiano, Phillip, 6, 130
Punter, David, 31
Purdy, Dwight H., 506
Purdy, Richard Little, 461
Pusey, Michael, 45–6
Putnam, Anne, 643
Putseys, Y., 105
Pütz, Manfred, 592, 667
Putzel, Steven, 688
Putzell, Sara M., 460–1
Pykett, Lyn, 452, 501
Quigley, Ellen, 737
Quilligan, Maureen, 210, 284, *see also* Ferguson, Margaret W. (308)
Quinn, Mary, 389
Quinn, William A., 179
Quinney, Laura, 362
Quint, Bernard J., 422
Quint, David, 316
Raban, Jonathan, 504
Rabillard, Sheila, 688
Rabinovitz, Rubin, 532
Rabinowitz, Peter J., 22
Racking, Phyllis, 267
Radaker, Kevin, 587
Radden, Günter, 85
Radel, Nicholas F., 239, 279
Radell, Karen Marguerite, 532
Radford, F.L., 515
Radner, Sanford, 351
Radzinowicz, Mary Ann, 312, 313
Rahman, Tariq, 468, 513–14
Rainwater, Catherine, 526
Rajan, Balanchandra, 314–15
Ramachandran, C.N., 356
Ramamurti, K.S., 757–8
Ramat, Anna Giacolone, 79
Ramat, Paolo, 89, 100
Rampersad, Arnold, 654
Ramraj, Victor, 745
Ramson, W.S., 99
Ranald, Margaret Loftus, 234
Rance, Maxine, 541
Rand, Nicholas, 36
Rand, Richard, 28
Randall, Adrian J., 340
Randall, Dale B.J., 278, 290
Rands, Susan, 528
Rapetti, Alessandra, 133
Rappaport, Gideon, 246
Ratcliffe, Michael, 9
Ratcliffe, Stephen, 624
Rathbun, John W., 571–2
Ratliff, Martha, 70
Rauch, Alan, 469
Rauch, Irmengard, 24–5, 66–7
Rauchbauer, Otto, 323
Raval, Suresh, 21
Ray, Martin, 411, 505
Ray, Robert H., 290, 333
Rayan, Krishna, 52
Raynor, David R., 344
Rea, Joanne E., 447, 449, 518
Reader, Keith A., 30
Real, Hermann J., 326, 358(2), 359(2)
Recchio, Thomas E., 455, 455–6
Recoulley, Alfred L., 516
Redmond, Christopher, 466
Rée, Jonathan, 29
Reed, John, 715–16
Reed, Marcia, 609
Rees, David Benjamin, 425
Rees, Graham, 296
Rees, Leslie, 722–3

Reeves, Gareth, 540, 622
Regan, Stephen, **408–33**, **426–32**
Reichardt, Mary R., 596
Reichl, Karl, 161
Reid, David, 287
Reilly, John M., 636
Reinhardt, Hartmut, 236
Reinsma, Luke M., 121
Reitan, E.A., 361
Renn, George A. III, 185
Rennison, John R. *see* Dressler (78)
Renoir, Alain, 140
Replogle, Carol, 104
Reppen, Joseph, 228
Restuccia, Frances L., 639
Réthoré, Joëlle, 25
de Reuck, J.A., 717
Revard, Stella P., 288, 311
Révauger, Marie-Cécile, 341
Reynolds, Larry J., 581
Reynolds, Michael, 642(3)
Rhodes, Neil, 297
Ribstein, Max, 512
Ricard, Alain, 708
Rice, Joanne A., 152–3
Rich, Adrienne, 38–9
Richard, Jeremy, 238
Richards, Alison, 731
Richards, Bernard, 351
Richards, Shaun, 562–3
Richardson, J.A., 359
Richardson, John, 125–6
Richert, Hans-George, 357
Richetti, John J., 337, 368, 369
Rickford, John R., 71–2, 73(2), 74–5, 75
Ricks, Christopher, 332–3, 408, 426–7, 427, 430
Ricoeur, Paul, 23
Ricou, Laurie, 735
Riddell, James A., 286
Riddy, Felicity, 157, 164
Ridley, Florence, 158
Riede, David, 303–4, 411
Riehl, Joseph, 402
Riemenschneider, Dieter, 704
Riemer, A.P., 238, 730, 731
Riemer, Seth Daniel, 168
Riese, Ulz, 609–10
Rife, David, 597
Riffaterre, Michael, 25, 37
Rigaud, Nadia J., 265, 327, 364
Rigg, A.G., 153
Riggio, Thomas P., 637, 638
Riggs, David, 273
Rigney, Barbara Hill, 739
Riley, Michael D., 540
Rimmon-Kenan, Shlomith, 35–6
Riordan, Maurice, 471–2
Ripley, Gordon, 732
Ripley, John, 225–6, 486
Risch, Barbara, 72
Rischel, Jørgen, 79
Rishmawi, George, 388
Rissanen, Matti, 101
Ritchie, Harry, 503
Ritchie, Rob, 548
Rivero, Albert J., 357
Ro, Sigmund, 634
Robb, David S., 442
Robbins, Bruce, 18
Robbins, William, 412
Roberts, Andrew, 508–9
Roberts, Arthur W., 686–7
Roberts, Barbara, 539
Roberts, Gareth, 221
Roberts, Gerald, 421
Roberts, Nancy L., 686–7
Roberts, Neil, 522–3
Roberts, Warren, 521–2
Robertson, Andrew, 522
Robertson, D.W. Jr, 185
Robertson, G. Warren, 689–90
Robins, R.H., 99
Robins, Robert, 61, 64, 65
Robinson, Alan, 545–6, 546
Robinson, Charles, 221–2
Robinson, Charles E., 391, 401
Robinson, Dennis, 728–9, 729
Robinson, Doris, 439
Robinson, Eric, 390
Robinson, James A., 687
Robinson, James E., 559
Robinson, Jeffrey, 749
Robinson, Kim, 751
Robinson, Kim Stanley, 668
Robson, Ann, 483
Roche, Thomas, 208
Roderick, Rick, 27
Rodgers, Marion Elizabeth, 679
Rodino, Richard, 358
Roe, Sue, 446, 525
Roeper, Thomas, 82–3
Rogers, D.M., 210
Rogers, Henry N., 458
Rogers, Katharine M., 338, 403
Rogers, Pat, 2–3, 342, 348, 365
Roggenhofer, Johannes, 61
Rolfe, Diana M.A., 742
Roll-Hansen, Diderik, 561
Rollason, David, 122
Rollin, Roger B., 288
Rompkey, Ronald, 352
Ronan, Clifford J., 274, 540–1
Roof, Judith A., 556
Rookmaaker, H.R., 384
Rooney, Anne, 195
Roos, Deborah, 368
Roper, Derek, 384
von Rosador, Kurt Tetzeli, 449
Rose, Jacqueline, 18
Rose, Mary Beth, 298
Rosen, Stanley, 32–3
Rosenberg, Brian, 451–2, 592
Rosenberg, John D., 430–1
Rosenberg, Marvin, 241
Rosenberg, Ruth, 673
Rosengarten, Herbert, 449
Rosenheim, Laurence, 667

Rosenthal, M.L., 617
Rosner, Mary, 452
Ross, Alexander, 443–4
Ross, Diane M., 204
Ross, Ian, 343
Ross, Ian Simpson, 344
Ross, Marlon B., 389
Ross, Robert, 761, 763
Ross, Steven John, 670
Rossen, Janice, 534
Rossi, Sergio, 342
Rossiter, A.P., 231
Rosslyn, Felicity, 351
Rossman, Charles *see* Friedman, Alan Warren (553-4)
Roston, Murray, 203
Rot, Sándor, 72
Rotella, Guy, 623
Rothstein, Eric, 371
Rotman, Brian, 25
Roudané, Matthew C., 685–6
Rousseau, G.S., 337, 341, 342
Rovit, Earl, 665
Rowe, John Carlos, 51, 599, 600
Rowe, Joyce A., 574
Rowe, Margaret Moan, 534
Rowe, Noel, 729
Rowell, George, 488
Rowland, Beryl, 177
Rowse, A.L., 222
Roy, G. Ross, 354
Roy, Gabrielle, 738
Royle, Edward, 346
Rubin, Louis D. Jr, 572
Rubino, James A., 588–9
Rudanko, Juhani, 93
Rudat, Wolfgang E.H., 190, 311, 350
Ruddick, Bill, 455
Rudick, Michael, 286
Rudikoff, Sonya, 520
Rudnytsky, Peter L., 33
Rudrum, Alan, 113–14, 294
Rumble, Alexander R., 107
Rumrich, John Peter, 309–10
Rush, Frederic E., 638
Rush, Jeffrey, 672
Rushing, Conrad L., 628
Russell, Charles, 14
Russell, Ford, 328
Russell, Jacqui, 558–9
Russell, Keith, 729
Russell-Brown, Sheelagh, 423
Russom, Geoffrey, 126, 129
Rutherford, Anna, 712
Rutter, Carol, **259–62**
Rutter, Russell, 165
Ryals, Clyde de L., 418, 472, 473
Ryan, J.S., 455, 722
Ryan, Lawrence V., 194
Rydén, Mats, 91, 97, 105
Rylance, Rick, 16
Ryn, Claes G., 679
Ryskamp, Charles, 354
Saakana, Amon Saba, 747
Sabiston, Elizabeth, 438
Sabor, Peter, 365–6
Sacks, Peter M., 309
Saddlemyer, Ann, 559
Sagar, Keith, 542–3
Said, Edward W., 505
Saini, Rupinderjit, 758
St Armand, Barton Levi, 582
St George, Andrew, 65, 113, 410–11
St Louis, Ralph, 660
St Peter, Christine, 396, 559
de Saint Victor, Carol *see* Victor, Carol de Saint
Saleemi, Anjum P., 85
Salemi, Joseph S., 420
Salemohammed, George, 21
Salingar, Leo, 232
Salleh, Muhammad Haji, 703
Sallis, John, 27
Salloum, Sherryl, 738
Salmon, Roger B., 3
Salmon, Vivian, 62, 63, 104(2)
Salomon, Roger B., 630–1
Saltzman, Arthur M., 671
Salus, Peter, 64
Salusinszky, Imre, 51
Salwak, Dale, 534
Salzman, Jack, 606–7, 608
Salzman, Paul, 724
Samaroo, Brinsley, 746
Sambrook, James, 349
Sammells, Neil, 562
Sampson, Geoffrey, 60
Samuels, M.L., 99
Sandbrook, Patrick, 760, 763
Sander, Reinhard, 746
Sanders, Andrew, 3
Sanders, David, 645
Sanders, Scott Russell, 635
Sanders, Wilbur, 235
Sanderson, Stewart, 70
Sandred, Karl Inge, 107, 108
Sandulescu, George, 553
Sandved, Arthur O. *see* Bilton, Peter (242)
Sankoff, David, 70, 72
Sargent, Mark L., 595
Sarracino, Carmine, 580
Sarton, May, 679
Sarvan, Charles Ponnuthurai, 720
Sass, Louis A., 28–9
Savile, Anthony, 48
Sawicki, Joseph, 453
Saxton, Arnold, 498
Scambray, Kenneth, 598
Scanlon, Robert N., 556–7
Scannell, Vernon, 4
Scattergood, John, 144(2), 145, 161, 180, 184, 198(2)
Schaar, C., 312
Schade, Curtis, 713
Schaffer, Carl, 592
Schaffner, Perdita, 651
Schatzberg, Walter, 1–2
Schechner, Mark, 611–12
Schechner, Richard, 684
Scheick, William J., 526–7
Schenk, Susan J., 743
Scheps, Walter, 158
Scheuermann, Mona, 368

Schichtman, Martin B., 140(2)
Schipper, Mineke, 707, 708
Schipper, William, 100, 143
Schlauch, Margaret, 104
Schleifer, Ronald, 23
Schlerman, Betty Jane, 111, 278
Schlicke, Paul, 435
Schlueter, June, 686, 691
Schmidt, A.V.C., 147, 148–9
Schmidt, Michael, 617
Schmidt, Neil, 640
Schmitter, Peter, 61
Schneider, Aaron, 371
Schneider, Daniel J., 524–5
Schneider, Michael, 598
Schneiderman, Stuart, 33–4
Schnuttgen, Hildegard, 176
Schoenbaum, Samuel, 222
Schofield, Mary Anne, 367
Schoonover, David, 6
Schopf, Alfred, 90, 91
Schor, Naomi, 40
Schorer, Mark, 653
Schrank, Bernice, 560
Schriber, Mary Suzanne, 639
Schuerer, Ernst, 659–60
Schultz, Max F., 382
Schutze, Frank, 704
Schvey, Henry I., 523, 684
Schwank, Klaus, 399
Schwartz, Alan, 637
Schwarz, Daniel R., 514–15
Schwarzbach, F.S., 454
Schweik, Susan, 619
Schwiebert, John E., 417
Sciff-Zamaro, Roberta, 739
Score, Robert, 507
Scott, Bonnie Kime, 515, 525
Scott, Margaret, 518, 764
Scott, Mark W., 231
Scott, Mary Jane, 343
Scott, Michael, **223–6**, 225
Scott-Kilvert, Diana, 388, 398
Scouten, Arthur H., 340, 353
Scragg, D.G., 123
Scribner, Charles Jr *see* Hemingway, Ernest (Index II) (640, 640-1)
Seaman, Gerald, 361
Seamon, Roger, 21
Sears, Sallie, 599
Sebba, Anne *see* Bagnold, Enid (Index II) (511(2))
Sebba, Mark, 73
Seddon, Elizabeth, 740
Seed, David, **606–13**, **632–83**, 667
Seelye, John, 578
Segal, Lynne, 37
Segerberg, Anita, 727
Seidel, Frederick, 625
Seiler, R.M., 475
Sekine, Masaru, 556
Sekyi-Otu, Ato, 714
Selby, Keith, 524
Selden, Raman *see* Brooks, Harold F. (328)
Selig, Karl-Ludwig, 196–7
Sell, Roger D., 113–14, 294
Sellick, Robert, 703
Seltzer, Mark, 600
Selvon, Sam, 746, 747–8
Semple, Hilary, 232
Sen-Bagchee, Sumana, 518
Sena, John F., 349
Sendry, Joseph, 428
Senn, Fritz, 518
Senn, Werner, 730
Seppännen, Aimo, 93
Seppännen, Ruth, 93
Sethna, K.D., 432
Severac, Alain, 710–11
Severance, Sibyl Lutz, 289
Sévry, Jean, 720, 750
Sewell, David R., 593
Sexton, Mark S., 507
Seyersted, Per, 596
Shaffer, Pamela K., 159
Shaheen, Naseeb, 243
Shailor, Barbara A., 143
Shami, Jeanne, 297
Shands, Harley C., 582
Shannon, Edgar F. Jr, 427–8
Shape, J.H., 506
Shapiro, Alan, 619–20
Shapiro, Ann R., 575–6
Shapiro, Fred R., 104
Sharkey, Michael, 705–6
Sharma, Govind Narain, 705
Sharma, T.R., 232
Sharpe, J.A., 345–6
Sharpe, Kevin, 283–4, 302, 322
Sharrock, Roger, 332, 546
Shattock, Joanne, 480
Shattuck, Sandra D., 519
Shaw, Marion, 427, 431, 437
Shaw, Miranda, 602
Shaw, W. David, 410
Shawcross, John T., 288, 315
Shealy, David, 612–13
Sheard, Robert F., 506(2)
Shearman, John, 511
Sheehan, John, 205
Sheingorn, Pamela, 170
Sheldon, Caroline, 41
Shelston, Alan, 455
Shen, Yeshayahu, 22, 112
Shepherd, Michael, 341–2
Sher, R.B., 343
Sherbo, Arthur, 8, 357, 374, 484–5
Sherfick, Kathleen A., 541
Sherzer, Dina *see* Friedman, Alan Warren (553-4)
Shewan, Rodney, 487
Shewring, Margaret, 239
Shields, David S., 292

Shields, Kenneth, 72
Shimada, Takau, 298, 365
Shires, Linda, 430
Shoemaker, Robert B., 340
Shone, Richard, 521
Shore, David R., 210
Short, Michael, 110
Shortland, Michael, 357
Shulman, Robert, 575
Shuttleworth, Sally, 450
Sicker, Philip, 661
Siebenschuh, William R., 364
Sieburth, Richard, 628–9
Siegel, Jeff, 73–4, 74
Siegel, Muffy E.A., 92
Siegle, Robert, 675
Siemens, Lloyd, 421
Sigurd, Bengt, 84
Sikes, H.M., 391
Silberman, Lauren, 212
Sillars, Stuart, **323–5**, **329–31**, **334–5**
Silliman, Ron, 681
Silver, Carole, 442
Silverstein, Michael, 65
Sim, Naomi, 550
Sim, Stuart, 332, 370
Simard, Rodney, 289
Simmonds, Keith A., 755
Simmons, Nancy Craig, 585
Simms, Norman, 761
Simon, Richard Keller, 371, 554
Simon, Sherry, 734
Simon-Vandenbergen, A.M., 61, 123–4
Simons, Judy, 369
Simons, Louise, 308
Simonson, Harold P., 577
Simonsuuri, Kirsti, 343
Simpson, David, 30, 382, 384–5, 402
Simpson, James, 151, 167
Simpson, Kenneth, 343
Simpson, Paul, **108–15**, 114
Simpson, Peter, 761, 764, 767
Sinclair, J.M., 76
Sinclair, Keith, 762
Sinfield, Alan, 430
Singer, Thomas C., 298
Singh, Charu Sheel, 544
Singh, Kirpal, 702–3, 757
Singh, R.K., 755–6
Singh, Vishnudat, 751
Singler, John Victor, 73
Singleton, Marion White, 291
Sircy, Otice C., 460
Sisk, John P., 364
Skaff, William, 539
Skandera, L., 430
Skeat, T.C., 333
Skilton, David, 440
Skinner, B.F., 640
Skipp, Francis E., 649
Skovmand, Michael, 467
Skretkowicz, Victor, 207
Skulsky, Harold, 294
Skura, Meredith, 231
Skvorecky, Josef, 734
Slabey, Robert M., 642
Slagter, Claire, 455
Slater, Michael, 398, 451
Slater, Niall W., 560
Sledd, James, 76
Slemon, Stephen, 701, 724–5, 750
Slinn, E. Warwick, 419
Sloan, Kim, 348
van Slyke, Gretchen, 53
Small, Ian, 468–9, 476
Small, Jonathan, 749
Smart, Veronica, 107
de Smet, Gilbert A.R., 101
Smit, David W., 112, 600
Smith, A.J., 342
Smith, Allan Lloyd, 589, 634
Smith, Angela, **721–32**
Smith, Anna J., 761
Smith, Barbara Herrnstein, 19
Smith, Christopher, 247
Smith, D.I.B., 763
Smith, Denzell, 269
Smith, George E. III, 601–2
Smith, Grahame, 531
Smith, Hallett, 244
Smith, J., 213
Smith, J.F., 364
Smith, Johanna M., 397
Smith, John H., 256
Smith, Julia S., 306
Smith, L. Neal, 588–9
Smith, Leonard 420-'
Smith, M.W.A., 114, 258
Smith, Margaret, 449
Smith, Margarette, 361
Smith, Martha Nell, 581
Smith, Michael, **269–71**, **274–80**
Smith, Molly, 351
Smith, Nigel, 238, 302
Smith, Paul, 40, 41
Smith, Penny, **505–29**
Smith, Peter Alderson, 537
Smith, R.J., 344–5
Smith, Robin, 64
Smith, Stan, 537, 543
Smith, Susan Belasco, 450
Smith, Sydney, 473–4
Smith, Vivian, 722
Smithers, G.V., 153, 161
Smithyman, Kendrick, 764, 765
Smuts, R. Malcolm, 272
Smyers, Virginia L., 525
Smyth, John Vignaux, 372–3
Smythe, Colin, 559
Snider, Clifton, 431
Snyder, Robert E., 608
Snyder, Susan, 309
Sollner, Alfons, 45
Solomon, Eric, 636–7
Solotaroff, Theodore, 666
Somers, H.L., 86
Somerville, Robert, 196–7
Sontag, Susan, **681**
Sørensen, Knud, 65
Sörenson, Dolf, 26
Sorge, Thomas, 250
Sorrentino, Gilbert, 613
de Sousa, Geraldo, 216
Southam, Brian, 395
Spacks, Patricia Meyer, 368

Spanos, William V., 13
Sparrow, Fiona, 742
Spearing, A.C., 138–9, 195, 196
Spears, Arthur, 71
Spears, Richard A., 106
Spector, Robert D., 339
Spector, Stephen, 5–6
Speirs, Nancy, 129
Spence, Donald P., 36
Spencer, Jenny S., 686
Spender, Dale, 392
Spender, Stephen, 533, 660
Sperck, Klaus, 124
Spevack, Marvin, 221(2)
Spilka, Mark, 643
Spindler, M.V., 609
Spinrad, Norman *see* Dick, Philip (Index II) (668)
Spinrad, Phoebe, 263
Spivak, Gayatri Chakravorty, 30, 42, 50
Spoo, Robert E., 518
Sprengnether, Madelon, 658
Springer, Marlene, 612
Sprinker, Michael, 47
Squadrito, Kathleen M., 334
Sroka, Kenneth M., 394
Stade, George, 443
Stafford, Barbara Maria, 347
Stafford, William, 345, 400–1, 618
Stainforth, Diana, 526
Stamm, Rudolf, 244
Stanbury, Sarah, 148
Stanford, Derek, 433, 547
Stanford, Donald, 599
Stange, G. Robert, 411, 469
Stanlaw, James, 72
Stanley, Eric Gerald, 99, 124
Stanton, Judith Phillips, 338
Stanwood, P.G., 297
Stape, J.H., 533
Starosta, Stanley, 85–6
Starr, Kevin, 611
States, Bert O., 244, 557
Staton, Shirley F., 202
Stavely, Keith W.F., 577
Stavert, Geoffrey, 509
Staves, Susan, 367
Stavig, Mark, 279
Stead, C.K., 760
Steadman, John M., 304
Steele, Apollonia, 732
Steele, Elizabeth, 440, 520
Steele, Meili, 602
Steele, Susan, 72
Stein, Dieter, 83, 97–8
Stein, Gabriele, 62
Stein, Richard L., 469
Steinberg, Erwin R., 644
Steinberg, M.W., 741–2
Steinberg, Theodore L., 190–1
Steiner, George, 233
Steinman, Lisa M., 617–18
Stenderup, Vibeke, 760
Stephens, John, 197–8
Stephens, John Russell, 357
Stephens, Robert O., 583
Stephenson, Edward A., 422
Stephenson, Glennys, 414
Stepto, Robert B., 634, 656
Stern, Milton R., 644
Sternberg, Paul R., 298
Stetz, Margaret Diane, 514, 526
Steuhl, Wolfgang, 339
Stevens, Jack, 463–4
Stevens, Martin, 170–1
Stevenson, Randall, 498–9
Stewart, David H., 507
Stewart, James, 77
Stewart, Kate, 585
Stewart, Keith, 363
Stewart-Robertson, Charles, 344
Stiene, Heinz Erich, 325–6
Stieve, Edwin, 190
Stillman, Robert E., 213–14
Stilz, Gerhard, 704
Stock, R.D., 364
Stocker, Margarita, 295(2)
Stockholder, Kay, 227
Stocking, George W., 469
Stodder, Joseph H., 225
Stöhr, Ingo R., 83
Stokes, C.C. *see* Clemen, Wolfgang (232)
Stokes, Myra, 144, 184, 365
Stoll, Rae H., 513
Stone, Brian, 179
Stone, Marjorie, 414
Stone, R.C.J., 761
Stoneman, Patsy, **433–68**, 456
Stoneman, William P., 136
Storey, Graham, 453
Storey, Mark, 465
Stotesbury, John A., 712
Stouck, David, 738
Stout, Janis P., 589–90, 658
Stovall, Floyd, 579
Stovel, Bruce, 396(2), 501
Stöver-Leidig, Helgard, 358
Stowell, Sheila, 551–2
Stranahan, Brainerd P., 332
Strand, G.B., 225
Strasser, Mark, 344
Stratford, Jenny, 143
Stratford, Teresa, 41
Straus, Nina Pelikan, 507
Strauss, Jennifer, 724
Streatfeild, Noel *see* Nesbit (Index II) (440)
Streitberger, W.R., 261
Strevens, Peter, 99
Strier, Richard, 293
Stringer, Jenny, 1
Strout, Nathaniel, 280
Strugnell, Anthony, 357
Strychacz, Thomas, 653
Stuart, Carol E., 541
Stummer, Peter O., 704
Sturgess, Keith, 223–4, 260

Sturm, Terry, 762
Sturman, Christopher, 429, 431
Style, Colin, 717
Subbiondo, Joseph, 63
Subramani, 746, 768, 769
Sullivan, David M., 289
Sullivan, Mary Rose, 414–15
Sultana, Niloufar, 373
Summers, Claude J., 287–8, 294, 514
Summers, Joseph, 291
Sunitha, K.T., 705
Susina, Jan Christopher, 441
Sutherland, John, 8, 440, 457, 485
Sutherland, Kathryn, 393, 435
Sutphin, Christine, 414, 459
Sutton, Michael, 345
Suvin, Darko, 43–4
Suzuki, Mihoko, 212, 237
Suzuki, Seiichi, 132
Suzuki, Yoshinori, 205
Swaim, Kathleen M., 310
Swann, Charles, 239, 583, 589
Swann, Joseph, 704
Swanton, Michael, 123, 141, 161, 162
Sweeney, S.E., 661
Sweeny, Mary K., 669–70
Swingewood, Alan, 48
Swingle, L.J., 382
Sykes, Alrene, 722
Sylvia, Richard A., 430
Symons, Julian, 499
Szarmach, Paul E., 130
Taavitsainen, Irma, 167
Tabachnik, Stephen E., 474(2)
Takamiya, Toshiyuki, 166
Takeuchi, Shinichi, 101
Tall, Emily, 514(2)
Tallack, Douglas, 16
Tanner, John S., 317
Tanner, Laura E., 595, 655
Tanner, Tony, 478, 599, 655–6, 665, 666, 667
Tanselle, G. Thomas, 5, 104
Tanz, Christine, 72
Taras, David, 733–4
Tareha, Nicola Jane, 728
Tarlinskaja, Marina, 111(2), 114–15, 229
Tarn, Nathaniel, 618
Tartenberg, Max *see* Feldman, Gene (613)
Tarvainen, Kalevi, 86
Tarvers, Josephine Koster, 424–5
Tate, Trudi, 730
Tavoni, Mirko, 62
Tavor, Eve, 366–7
Tavormina, M. Teresa, 150
Taylor, A.B., 247
Taylor, Andrew, 704, 721–2
Taylor, Ann, 195
Taylor, Anthony Brian, 211, 239, 239–40, 271
Taylor, Beverly, 432
Taylor, Donald S., 364
Taylor, Gary, 216, 216–17, 217, 219, 219–20, 220
Taylor, Gordon O., 675
Taylor, J. Golden, 607
Taylor, John, 141
Taylor, Joshua C., 470
Taylor, Martha *see* Jakobson, Roman (79)
Taylor, Paul, 556
Taylor, Paul B., 185
Taylor, Richard H., 421, 461
Teague, Anthony G., 141
Teague, Frances N., 235
Teichgraeber, Richard F. III, 344
Tener, Jean F., 732
Tennenhouse, Leonard, 39, 202, 338
Terrie, Philip G., 596
Terry, R.C., 457
Tetreault, Ronald, 388
Teunissen, John J., 525, 643
Thaddeus, Janice, 359
Thesing, William B., 423, 463, 471
Thieme, John, **701–6**, 728, 738, **745–55**, 749, 749–50
Thiesmeyer, Lynn, 538
Thomas, Brook, 574–5
Thomas, Clara, 738(2)
Thomas, Dwight, 584
Thomas, Elizabeth, 763
Thomas, Gordon, 385
Thomas, Jeanie G., 458–9
Thomas, Keith G., 384, 398
Thomas, Noel K., 294
Thomas, Peter D.G., 346
Thomas, Sue, 520, 753–4
Thomas, Vivian, 235–6
Thompson, Ann, 229
Thompson, Christina, 725
Thompson, Denys, 348
Thompson, John J., 142
Thompson, John O., 229
Thompson, Jon, 393–4
Thompson, Judith J., 691
Thompson, Julian, 457
Thomson, Derick S., 343
Thomson, Douglass H., 386
Thomson, Helen, 726
Thomson, Leslie, 262, 562
Thomson, Peter, 237, 262
Throne, Marilyn, 562
Throssell, Ric, 722
Thurin, Susan, 455
Thurow, Joachim *see* Tristram, Hildegard (68)
Thurston, Carol, 502
Thurston, John, 733, 737
Thwaites, Tony, 730
Tichi, Cecelia, 610
Tierney, Thomas P., 351
Tiffin, Chris, 731
Tiffin, Helen, 701–2, 707–8, 731, 736
Tillotson, Kathleen, 455

Tilton, Eleanor M., 588
Timko, Michael, 451, 473
Ting, Judith, 159
Tinkle, Theresa, 186
Tintner, Adeline R., 598, 602
Tiptree, James Jr *see* Dick, Philip (Index II) (668)
Tobin, J.J.M., 232
Todd, Loreto, 72
Todd, Malcolm, 123
Todd, Richard, 208, 291
Tokarczyk, Michelle M., 674
Tolchin, Neil L., 590–1
Tolley, A.T., 543–4
Tomasch, Sylvia, 169
Tomlinson, Alan, 383
Tompkins, Jane, 42
Toolan, Michael, 113
Toombs, Sarah Eleanora, 683
Toon, Thomas E., 100
Torgovnik, Marianna, 444
Torok, Maria, 36
Tortenberg, Max, 613
Townsend, Dabney, 342
Townsend, Sue, 399
Toye, William, 733
Trachtenberg, Alan, 644
Tracy, Clarence, 374–5
Tracy, Robert, 455
Traversi, Derek, 179
Travis, Peter W., 140, 168, 191
Travitsky, Betty, 202
Tregebor, Rhea, 743
Trenard, Louis, 345
Trengrove, Graham, 110
Tricomi, Albert H., 168, 269, 279
Tripathy, Biyot K., 665
Tristram, Hildegard, 68
Trodd, Anthea, 436
Trott, Nicola, 386
Troy, Mark, 517
Trudgill, Peter, 74
Trumbach, Randolph, 341
Trussler, Simon, 258, 558
Tsomondo, Thorell, 397
Tsuchiya, Norio, 127
Tsuchiya, Tadayuki, 97
Tsuji, Shojiro, 97
Tuck, Anthony J., 177
Tufte, Virginia, 315
Tufts, Carol Strongin, 248
Tully, Susan Hayes, 648
Tung, Mason, 203
Turco, Alfred, 561
Turco, Alfred Jr, 487
Turcotte, Gerry, 731
Turnbull, Gordon, 343, 363
Turnbull, Paul, 365
Turner, Craig, 416–17
Turner, James Grantham, 304
Turner, Kenneth, **68–75**
Turner, Margaret E., 737, 738
Turner, Stephanie, 561
Turton, Nigel D., 103
Turville-Petre, Thorlac, 106, 144, 144–5, 146
Tuttleton, James W., 639, 644
Twigg, Alan, 735
Twycross, Meg, 171
Tylee, Claire M., 667
Tyler, Sharon, 323–4
Tynan, Kathleen, 550
Tysdahl, Bjørn *see* Bilton, Peter (242)
Udoff, Alan, 45
Uglow, Jennifer, 458
Uldall, Elizabeth, 78
Ulmer, Gregory L., 24, 27
Umphlett, Wiley Lee, 637
Ungar, Barbara, 662
Uphaus, Robert W., 364, 396, 403
Upton, Clive, 70
Ura, Tomoko, 96
Urdang, Laurence, 103
Urgo, Joseph R., 596–7
Urkowitz, Steven, 218
Urquhart, Elizabeth, 163
Utidjian, Elaine Saint-Andre, 715
Valdés, Mario J., 32
Valenzuela, Luisa, 573
VanArsdel, Rosemary T., 480
Vance, Eugene, 139–40
Vance, John A., 362
Vance, Timothy, 71, 76
Vande Berg, Michael, 373
Vande Kieft, Ruth M., 657–8
Vanden Bossche, Chris R., 394
Vandenbroucke, Russell, 718
Vandepitte, Sonia, 105
Van Dijk, Teun A., 115
Van Herk, Aritha, 740
Van Roey, Jacques, 105
Varhus, Sara B., 333
Varsava, Jerry A., 649
Vasey, Lindeth *see* Farmer, David (522)
Vattimo, Gianni, 29
Vaughn-Cooke, Fay Boyd, 71, 71–2
Vauthier, Simone, 670–1
Vavilov, Vladimir N., 708
Veevers, Erica, 298
Veit-Wild, Flora, 716
Velz, John W., 233, 235, 247
Vena, G., 687
Vendler, Helen, 621
Verdonk, Peter, 114
Verduyn, Christl, 743
Vergnaud, Jean-Roger, 79
Verleun, J.A. *see* Bakker, J. (359)
Vernon, Patricia A., 458
Vickers, Brian, 4, 296
Vickers, Nancy J., 284, *see also* Ferguson, Margaret W. (308)
Vickery, Olga W., 646
Victor, Carol de Saint, 461
Vienken, Heinz J., 326, 358, 359(2)
Viereck, Wolfgang, 69, 72, 106
Viguers, Susan T., 275
Viola, André, 717
Viola, Patrizio, 24
Viswanathan, S., 232, 247
Vittorio, Donna, 440

Vivies, Jean, 364
Voigts, Linda E., 167
De Voogd, Peter Jan, 337, 364, 373
Vos, Eric, 26
Voss, A.E., 717
Vozaron, Lea Bartani, 589
van der Vriesenaerde, J. *see* Bakker, J. (359)
Vuiningoma, James, 715
Wachter, Phyllis E., 482
Wack, Mary, 193–4
Waddington, Miriam, 738
Waddington, Patrick, 428–9
Wade, Michael, 719
Wadlington, Warwick, 647–8
Waggoner, Hyatt H., 588
Wagner, Linda W., 642
Wagner, Peter, 341
Wagner-Martin, Linda W., 618, 642
Waite, Gregory, 204
Waith, Eugene M., 239, 279
Wakelin, Martyn F., 99
Waldron, R.A., 151
Waldron, Randall H., 664
Wales, Kathleen, 452
Walker, Denis, 196
Walker, Eric, 390
Walker, Jeffrey S., 620
Walker, Julia M., 286, 289, 313
Walker, Keith, 325, 353
Walker, Margaret, 654
Walker, Shirley, 703
Wall, Richard, 550
Wall, Stephen, 458
Wallace, David J., 180, 193
Wallace, Jon, 674
Wallace, M. Elizabeth, 523
Wallen, Jeffrey, 477
Wallen, Martin, 385
Walmsley, John, 63
Walsh, John, 623
Walsh, Marcus, 353
Walsh, Margaret, 673
Walsh, Susan A., 442
Walsh, Thomas P., 417
Walters, Huw, 482
Walton, James, 517
Walzer, Arthur E., 401
Wandor, Michelene, 548
Ward, David, 238, 239
Ward, J.P., 541
Ward, Jerry W. Jr, 684
Ward-Jackson, Philip, 235
Wardhaugh, Ronald, 68
Ware, Elaine, 374, 583
Ware, Thomas C., 513
Warkentin, Germaine, 208
Warminski, Andrzej, 29
Warner, Anthony, 92–3, 93
Warner, Janet, 431
Warner, John M., 600
Warner, Michael, 518
Warner, Paul, 521
Warnke, Frank J., 287
Warnke, Georgia, 32
Warren, Barrett, 675
Warren, Charles, 234
Warren, James, 68
Warren, James Perrin, 580
Warren, Michael J., 231
Warren, Richard, 77
Warren, Robert Penn, 665
Warrick, Patricia S., 668–9
Warrington, John, 194
Washington, Gene, 359
Wasko, Jean, 426
Wasserstein, Paulette, 594
Wasson, John M., 261
Watanabe, Shoichi, 127
Waterhouse, Ruth, 135
Waterson, Natalie, 79
Watkins, Daniel P., 387, 524
Watkins, Gwen, 451
Watson, Andrew G., 285
Watson, Edward A., 339
Watson, Elizabeth P., 148
Watson, Graeme J., 294
Watson, J.R., 408–9
Watson, James G., 647
Watson, Jeanie, 188, 202, 284–5
Watson, Nicholas, 166
Watson, Robert N., 271
Watson, Thomas Ramey, 312–13
Watt, Ian P., 505
Watt, R.J.C., 220–1, 424
Wattie, Nelson, 704, 722, 767
Watts, Cedric T., 505
Watts, Victor, 107
Waugh, Linda R. *see* Jakobson, Roman (79)
Waxman, Barbara Frey, 398
Wayne, Don E., 226
Wayne, Valerie, 191, 202
Weales, Gerald, 690
Wearing, J.P., 550
Weatherby, Harold L., 211
Weber, Harold, 330
Weber, Samuel, 30, 30–1, 31
Wedde, Ian, 767
Weedon, Chris, 37
de Weever, Jacqueline, 189
Wegener, Larry Edward, 592
Wegner, Gregory R., 590
Weidman, Jerome, 677
Weimann, Robert, 229–30
Weinglass, D.H., 352
Weinstein, Edwin A., 66
Weinstock, H., 158
Weinstock, Horst, 61
Weiser, David K., 250, 296–7
Weiss, Adrian, 276
Weiss, Wolfgang, 236–7
Weissberg, Liliane, 585
Weissman, Judith, 439
Weitzenhoffer, Kenneth, 194
Weldon, Fay, 399
Weldon, James F.G., 150
Wells, John, 76
Wells, Robert, 541
Wells, Robin Headlam, 354

Wells, Stanley, 216, 219, 221, 262, 401–2
Welsh, Alexander, 648
Welte, Werner, 85
Wendt, Albert, 769
Wenke, Joseph, 644
Wershoven, C.J., 597
Wertheim, Albert, 633–4, 762, 769
Wescott, Glenway *see* Ford, Hugh (676)
Wess, Robert, 324
West, Cornel, 18
West, James L.W. III, 638, 656–7
Westarp, Karl-Heinz, 659
Westbrook, Max, 642
Westcott, Andrea, 446
Westley, David, 706
Westlund, Joseph, 228
Weston, Peter, 309
Weston, Ruth, 511
Weston, Ruth D., 673
Wexelblatt, Robert, 644
Whale, John C., **399–404**
Whallon, William, 105
Wharton, T.F., 262–3
Whatmore, D.E., 716
Wheat, Edward N., 581
Wheeler, David, 364
Wheeler, Ron, 130–1
Whitaker, Rosemary, 596
White, Douglas H., 351
White, Eileen, 172
White, Hayden, 20–1
White, Helen, 768
White, Hugh, 148, 155
White, Leslie, 417
White, Norman, 65–6
White, R.S., 234, 236, 268–9
White, Ray Lewis, 646
White, Sidney Howard, 551
White, Stephen, 257
White, William, 580(2), 581, *see also* Hemingway, Ernest (Index II) (641)
Whitehead, Barbara, 449
Whitehead, F.B., 393
Whitehead, John, 513, 559
Whiteman, Bruce, 741
Whitley, John S., 594
Whitlock, Gillian, 736
Whitman, F.H., 132
Whitney, Charles, 291, 296
Whittaker, Stephen, 516
Wickham, Glynne, 169
Widdowson, H.G., 109
Widdowson, John, 70
Wiebe, M.G., 474
Wiebe, Rudy, 738
Wiegman, Robyn, 581
Wieland, Gernot, 126
Wiener, Gary A., 524
Wiese, Richard, 79
Wieselhuber, Franz, 418
Wiggins, Peter D., 289
Wight, Doris T., 515
Wilbur, Richard, 579
Wilburn, Lydia Reineck, 468
Wilcher, Robert, 555
Wilcox, Helen, **283–98**, 292, 292–3
Wilcox, Leonard, 688
Wilding, Michael, 284, 295, 305–6
Wilkes, G.A., 397
Wilkins, Damien, 763
Wilkinson, D.R.M., 329, 360, *see also* Bunt, G.H.V. (146, 178, 582)
Wilkinson, Shelagh, 743
Willard, Thomas, 63, 628
Willbanks, Ray, 730
Willems, Michèle, 225
Willemse, Hein, 715
Williams, 'Bayo, 712
Williams, Daniel, 143
Williams, Daniel E., 577
Williams, David, 182, 748
Williams, Frederick G., 190
Williams, George Walton, 245
Williams, Haydn M., 758–9
Williams, Mark, 768–9
Williams, Meg Harris, 413, 447, 449
Williams, Merryn, 502–3
Williams, Raymond, 48–9, 49
Williams, Robert W., 347, 350
Williams, Sherri, 581
Williams, Stephen N., 103
Williams, Susan A., 436
Williams, William Proctor, 6, 262
Williamson, Colin, 208
Williamson, Karina, 353, 748
Willis, Irene, 442
Willis, Lesley, 397
Willis, Patricia C., 679
Willson, Robert F. Jr, 247
Wilmeth, Don, 691
Wilson, Angus, 499
Wilson, Ann, 687–8
Wilson, David Henry, 476
Wilson, Douglas, 527
Wilson, Edmund, 530, 608, 643
Wilson, Edward, 161
Wilson, Gayle Edward, 588
Wilson, James C., 592
Wilson, James D., 593
Wilson, Jean Moorcraft, 520
Wilson, John, 75
Wilson, Katharina M., 201
Wilson, Keith, 463
Wilson, Kenneth, 69
Wilson, Michael S., 357
Wilson, Richard, 244
Wilson, Rob, 22–3
Wilson, Thelma, 335
Wilt, Judith, 460, 600
Wimsatt, James, 180
Winer, Lise, 65
Wing, Donald, 322
Wing, George, 463, 464
Winn, James Anderson, 325
Winnifrith, Tom, 447–8
Wirtjes, Hanneke, 144
Wiseman, Adele, 738
Wiseman, Mary, 29
Wisker, Gina, 673–4
Withers, Barbara, 72

Withrington, Donald J., 343
Withrington, John, 164–5
Wittenberg, Judith Bryant, 648
Wittreich, Joseph, 303
Wofford, Susanne Lindgren, 212
Wolf, Kirsten, 393
Wolfram, Walt, 71–2
Wolfson, Susan J., 382, 387
Wolin, Richard, 46
Wolstenholme, Susan, 588
Womersley, D.J., 360
Womersley, David, 241, 244, 295, 365
Wood, Joanne, 509
Wood, Michael, 573
Wood, Sidney, 65
Wood, Stephen, 555
Woodbridge, Linda, 203–4, 250–1
Woodcock, George, 738
Wooden, Warren W., 202, 284–5
Woodfield, Malcolm, **468–75**, **477–9**
Woods, Susanne, 208
Woods, William F., 186
Woof, Pamela, 385
Woolf, D.R., 283
Woolf, Margaret, 528
Woolf, Michael, **497–505**, **529–36**
Woolford, John, 412
Wordsworth, Jonathan, 388, 402
Worth, George J., 455
Worth, Katherine, 556, 557
Worthen, John, 522(2)
Worthen, William B., 563
Woudhuysen, H.R., **1–10**
Wright, Andrew, 500–1, *see also* Hunter, J. Paul (371)
Wright, Charles D., 134–5
Wright, Charles T., 656
Wright, Constance S., 197
Wright, Derek, 711, 714(2)
Wright, Edgar, 456
Wright, Elizabeth, 36
Wright, Esmond, 578
Wright, Stephen K., 275–6
Wright, Stuart, 671
Wright, Susan, 112
Wyatt, Diana, 144
Wyatt, Jennifer Lee, 127–8
Wykes, David, 527
Wynne, Gordon, 528
Yaeger, Patricia S., 597
Yang De-You, 354–5
Yarrow, P.J., 393, 455
Yarwood, Vaughan, 762
Yeager, Robert F., 154–5, 184
Yeazell, Ruth Bernard, 599
Yee, Cordell D.K., 629
Yellin, Jean Fagan, 595
Yesufu, A. Rasheed, 716
Yhap, Arthur, 703
Yin Xiao-Huang, 589
Yonce, Margaret J., 648
York, Lorraine M., 431
Youmans, Gilbert, 111, 213
Young, Alan R., 203
Young, James E., 627
Young, Michael, 510
Young, Philip, 585
Young, Robert, 30, 31, 470, *see also* Attridge, Derek (311)
Young, Thomas Daniel, 677
Yousof, Ghulam-Sarwar, 703
Zach, Wolfgang, 360, 471–2, 550
Zavala, Iris M., 115
Zehr, Janet S., 588
Zeifman, Hersh, 554
Zelazny, Roger *see* Dick, Philip (Index II) (668)
Zhou Zhi Pei, 72
Zhuwarara, R., 706
Ziegler, Georgianna, 218
Ziegler, Heide, 664
Zietlow, Paul, 419
Ziff, Larzer, 643
Zim, Rivkah, 212
Zimmerman, Everett, 373–4
Zimmerman, James R., 454
Zimmerman, Susan, 5
Zimunya, M., 706
Zinyemba, R.N., 716
Zipes, Jack, 441
Zitter, Emmy Stark, 580
Zonneveld, Sjaak, 423
Zwicker, Steven N., 302, 322(2)
Zwicky, Arnold M., 82, 92

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

Authors such as Margaret Drabble and Terry Eagleton, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold represents the main entry for a particular author; numbers in brackets e.g. 346(2) indicate the number of times the author or subject is referred to on a particular page. Under each author, subjects are grouped showing the author's relationship first with other authors and secondly with other subjects; the author's characteristics follow, and finally the works themselves are listed.

Abelson, Robert P., 115
Aberdeen: and the Enlightenment, 343
Abish, Walter, 675
Aborigines: and Australian literature, 703, 725, 736
Abrams, M.H., 410
absolutism, 273
accents: and language teaching, 75; English, 74, 76–7; non-RP, 75; RP, 75
Acconci, Vito: and Beckett, 556
Achebe, Chinua, 704, 705, 707, **712**; *Arrow of God*, 712; *Beware, Soul Brother*, 705; *Things Fall Apart*, 709, 712
Acker, Kathy: and Abish, 675
Acquah, Kobena Eyi, 715
Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, Lord, **471**
actors and acting: 18th C, 357(3), 357–8; American companies, 488–9; Beckett, 557; boy actor, Elizabethan, 267; children's companies, 276; female roles by male actors, ME, 171; Shakespeare's time, 262; transvestite roles, 485–6; Victorian charitable associations for actresses, 488
Actresses' Franchise League, 547
'Adam Lay I-Bowndyn', 160
Adams, Henry: *The Education of Henry Adams*, 675
Adcock, Fleur, 760
Addison, Joseph, 360(3)
adjectives, 85
Adorno, Theodor W., 44; and Lukács, 43, 53
adultery: in Renaissance drama, 268
adventure: and Traven, 659; in novels, 634
adverbials: in OE and ME, 97
adverbs, 80, 90, 91; OE, 96
advertisers' directories: Victorian, 480
AE (G.W. Russell): 'Salutation', 538
Ælfric, 121, **135–6**; and phonetics, 3; translations, 61; and *The Dream of the Rood*, 130; *Catholic Homilies*, 134, 135–6; *Exerceptiones de Arte Grammatica Anglice*, 61
Aelred: *De Institutione Inclusarum*, 167
'Ænigmata Tatwini', 132
Aesop: 17th C adaptations, 322; and Miller, 661; and O'Casey, 560; 'The Peacock and Juno', 560
aesthetic autonomy, 13
aesthetic response: theory of, 557
aesthetic theory, 48
aestheticism, 432; and Faulkner, 646; and Yeats, 536–7
aesthetics: 18th C, 342; 18th C Scottish, 343; analytic, 48; and architecture, 26; and psychoanalysis, 25; and semiotics, 25, 26; and the feminine, 41; feminist, 41; of negativity, 44; of reception theory, 44
Æþelræd I, 127
Africa: and D. Livesay, 742
African languages: and English, 72–3
African literature, **706–21**; Soviet writing on, 708
Afrikaans, 89–90
Afro-American literature, 607, 612, **653–6**; and Milton, 304; and T. Morrison, 673; autobiography, 675; fiction, 634, 636; polemical prose, 681, *see also* black literature
Afro-Americans: and West Africans, 715; women in Angelou and Walker, 673–4
afterlife: visions in 15th C England, 143–4

afterpiece: origins and development, 357
age: images of, 41
Agee, James: (with Evans), *Let Us Now Praise Famous Men*, 675
agnosticism: Victorian, 470
ahistoricism, 413, 434
Aidoo, Ama Ata, 707, 715(2); *Our Sister Killjoy*, 707
Aislabie, William, 347
Aitken, Adam, 70
Alabama Shakespeare Festival, 689–90
Alabone, Alfred: 'Reminiscences of a Visit to Aldworth', 431
Alain de Lille: and Milton, 308; *De Planctu Naturae*, 142
Alain-Fournier: and Hardy, 464
Albee, Edward, **683–4**; and Odets, 690; *All Over*, 684; *The American Dream*, 683; *The Death of Bessie Smith*, 684; *The Lady from Dubuque*, 684; *The Sandbox*, 683; *Who's Afraid of Virginia Woolf*, 683; *The Zoo Story*, 683
alchemy: and Lawrence, 523; technical terminology, and Chaucer, 192
Alcott, Louisa May, 588; letters, 612–13; *Little Women*, 588
Alcuin: and phonetics, 61; *Interrogationes Sigewulfi in Genesin*, 136
Aldiss, Brian: and Conrad, 507; *Starswarm*, 507
Alfred: vocabulary, 101, 134
Algren, Nelson, **656**; *The Man with the Golden Arm*, 656; *Somebody in Boots*, 656
alienation: in Soyinka, 711
allegory: and colonialism, 708; and Keats, 390; in Browning, 417; in Carlyle, 472; in Lamming, 751; in Langland, 140; in Milton, 312; in Naipaul, 750; in Shakespeare, 247
Allen, Woody, 611
Alleyn, Edward, 261
Allfrey, Phyllis Shand, 748; *The Orchid House*, 748
alliterative poetry: ME, 138, **144–6**; technique, 148–9
allusion: in Beckett, 552
Alpe, K.-O., 32
alternative theatre, 547
Althusser, Louis, 47
Alvarez, A., 626
Amadi, Elechi: *Estrangement*, 713
Amalarius: *Liber officialis*, 136
ambiguity, 451
America: Paine on, 401; US Federal Bureau of Investigation, 646, 658
American Civil War: in literature, 632
American culture: and Tennyson, 431
American English: accents, 76; auxiliaries in early American English, 89; black English, 71; change in, 69; comparison with British English, 105–6; conservative character, 71; conversation, 81; in New Zealand, 71; phonetics, 75, 76; regional, dictionary, 99; voicing in, 77
American Indian culture: and Canadian literature, 735; fables, and W. Harris, 751
American Indian linguistics, 65
American literature: 20th C, **606–92**; before 1900, **571–602**; colonial poets, and Herbert, 292; native, 615, 634; short story, 736
American theatre companies, 488
Americanized argot in Russia, 72
Amerindian *see* American Indian
Amis and Amiloun, 152
Amis, Kingsley, 503, 505
Amram, David, 662
Amyot, Jacques, 208
analogical reformation, 83
Anand, Mulk Raj, 757, 758; *Untouchable*, 759
anarchism: in Traven, 660
anchoritic devotion: ME, 166
ancient monuments: aesthetic and historical value of, 347
Ancrene Riwle, 167
Ancrene Wisse, 166, 167(2)
Anderson, Hans: and Yeats, 538; 'The Nightingale', 538
Anderson, Jessica, 725
Anderson, John M., 86
Anderson, Margaret, 676
Anderson, Patrick, 741
Anderson, Sherwood, 610, 760
Anderton, Laurence *see* Brereley, John
Andreas: metre, 126
Andres, Bruce, 625
Andrew of Wyntoun: *Orygynale Cronykil of Scotland*, 160
Andrewes, Lancelot: and Herbert, 292
androgyny: Renaissance drama, 267
Angelou, Maya, 673–4, **674**
Anglo-Indian literature, 510, 536, 704
Anglo-Irish: drama, politics in, 550;

fiction, 443; intellect, and Swift, 359; literature, 550; writers, Bowen, 511, *see also* Irish
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, 101, 107, 123
'Angry Young Men', 503
animal fable: Edwardian, in Southern African children's literature, 716–17
animal references: in Dickens, 452
animal sounds, 105
Ansari, A.A., 232
Anselm: *Proslogium*, 140
Antheil, George, 676
anthologies, **3–4**
Anthony, Michael, 704
anthropology: Victorian, and Darwin, 469
Anti-Corn Law League, 473
anti-Semitism: and Pound, 627; Chaucer, 190–1; Chesterton, 512
antiquarian periodicals, 482
antiquarianism: 18th C Scottish, 343
Antonio's Revenge, 262–3
Antrobus, John, 548
apartheid: and Nkosi, 720; and Shakespeare, 232, 249
Apocalypse Movement, 543
apocalyptic drama: Australian, 723
Apophthegmata, 131
Apostles: and Tennyson, 428
Appalachian poetry, 615
Appius and Virginia, 278
apposition, 84–5
Apuleius: *The Golden Ass*, 192
Aquinas, St Thomas: and Chaucer, 193; and Shakespeare, 248
Arabian Nights: Scheherazade, and Rushdie, 536, 759
Arabic culture: and Milton, 302
Arabic literature: and ME literary history, 141
Arber, Edward, 7
Arbuthnot, John: *The History of John Bull*, 374
archaeology: and Hardy, 461; AS, 121–2, 122, 124
Archer, William: and Hardy, 461
architectural metaphors: in Australian literature, 725
architecture: and aesthetics, 13, 26; and Hardy, 461; and M. Lewis, 374; and semiotics, 26; AS, 122
Arden, John, 548
Arden of Feversham, 225
Aristophanes: and More, 205
Aristotle, 38; and Chaucer, 193; and Faulkner, 647; and Pound, 628–9; and Shakespeare, 240; *Ethics*, 193; *Poetics*, 53
Armah, Ayi Kwei, 707, 711, **713–14**; historical novels, 714; *The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born*, 713–14, 714; *Fragments*, 713–14, 714, 715; *The Radiance of the King*, 714; *Two Thousand Seasons*, 714; *Why Are We So Blest?*, 713–14, 714
Armstrong, Isobel, 429
Armstrong, Rev. Richard: letters, 591
Arnclife-Sennett, Henry: *An Englishwoman's Home*, 547
Arnold, Ethel M., 482
Arnold, Matthew, **411–13**, **471–2**; and Milton, 304; and modernism, 412–13; and Pater, 477(2); and Victoria's Golden Jubilee, 469; criticism, 13; drama, 412; 'Civilization in the United States', 412; 'Dover Beach', 412, 412–13; 'Empedocles', 412; 'Haworth Parsonage', 412; *Literature and Dogma*, 471; *Merope*, 412; 'The Scholar-Gipsy', 412(3), 412–13; 'The Sick King in Bokhara', 412; 'A Summer Night', 412
ars moriendi: and Shakespeare, 242
art: in Gifkins, 763; theories of, Victorian, 470, *see also* fine arts; visual arts
art criticism: 19th C, 483
art history: terminology used in theatre studies, 269
Art Nouveau: and Faulkner, 646
Artaud, Antonin, 387; and Brecht, 35
Arthurian legend: and Victorian poetry, 431; imagery in Shakespeare, 247–8
Arthurian literature, 145, 152, 166
articles (grammatical), 64, 114
As I stod on a day me-self vnder a tre, 161
Ashbery, John, 613–14, 618; and W. Stevens, 616; 'Everyman's Library', 618; 'Indelible, Inedible', 618; 'Summer', 620; (with Schuyler), *A Nest of Ninnies*, 671
Ashley, Sir John, 261
Ashton-Warner, Sylvia, 760, 762
Asian languages: and English, 72–3
Asiatic Society of Bengal: language policy, 64
Asimov, Isaac, 636
Asky, S.: *The Dybbuk*, 684

Asquith, Cynthia, **511–12**; diaries, 512
The Assembly of Ladies, 163
Assize Sermons: 18th C, 340
Astell, Mary, **334**; and Locke, 334; *The Christian Religion*, 334; *Reflections upon Marriage*, 334; *A Serious Proposal to the Ladies*, 334(2)
Astley, Thea: *A Kindness Cup*, 728
astrology: in Spenser, 210
astronomy: and Chaucer, 194
Atherton, James, 517
Atlantic Creoles, 73
attribution studies, 114; ME, 160; 16th C, 213; 19th C periodicals, 483; authorial identity, 386; *The Book of Sir Thomas More*, 262; 'Etterick Pen', 399; *Marian Triumphans*, 298; Melbourne MS attrib to John Webster, 2; *Novel with Cocaine* (attrib. Nabokov), 661; *Pericles*, 114; *Plot and Passion*, 485; *The Revenger's Tragedy*, 258(2); *Roughing It*, 733; Shakespeare, 222–3, 229; *Sodom*, 329(2), *see also* authorship
Atwood, Margaret, 737(2), 739; poetry, 739, 743; *Bodily Harm*, 736; *The Handmaid's Tale*, 739(3); *Lady Oracle*, 739(2)
Aucassin and Nicolette, 139
Auden, W.H., **543**; and Merrill, 616; 'Musée des Beaux Arts', 114
audience: 18th–19th C reading, 399–400; and Beckett, 556; Browning, 415–16, 416–17; Chaucer, 183; Congreve, 330; Elizabethan, 260; Emerson, 586; Fielding, 371; Keats, 389; L. Lee, audience participation, 690; Renaissance, 259, 268; Shakespeare, 233, 239; Shepard, 687, 688; Webster, 259–60, *see also* readers and reading
Augustan writers, 339, 339–40, 361
Augustine of Hippo, Saint, 130, 139, 140, 182; and Milton, 311(2), 312; sign theory, 291
Aurobindo, Sri, 758
Austen, Jane, 53, **394–8**, 439, 525; and Coleridge, 384; bildungsroman, 49; career pattern, 501; letters, 396; *Emma*, 397(3), 438; *Mansfield Park*, 391(2), 395, **396–7**; *Northanger Abbey*, 396; *Persuasion*, 384, 397, 397–8, 398; *Pride and Prejudice*, 395, 396(2); *Sanditon*, 398; *Sense and Sensibility*, 396
Austin, Alfred, 410(2), 445
Austin, J.L., 24
Austin, Mary, 611
Australia: European writers and, 728
Australian English, 70, 70–1, 71, 74, 76, 77, 99
Australian languages, 69
Australian literature, **721–32**, 761; and Canadian literature, 735; and New Zealand literature, 762; ethnic, 703
auteurist theory, 634
'author criticism', genre of, 760
authorial intention: Swift, 358
authoritarianism: in Melville, 576
authority: and Johnson, 363; and Melville, 591
authorship, 37; and gender, Victorian poetry, 410; medieval theory of, 193; socialization of, 5, *see also* attribution studies
autism: and Dickens, 452
autobiography: 17th C women's, 298; American, 675; and childhood, 724; and Hardy, 461; and Soyinka, 711; Australian, 723, 724; in Ruskin and Scott, 478; in West African literature, 713; postmodern approach, 14; rhetorical strategies, 577; women's, 439
auxiliaries, 89, 92, 93, 100, *see also* verbs
avant-garde: and language, 49; literary, 14
Avicenna, 150; *Liber de Anima*, 150
Avigdor, Eva: French translation of Milton, 301
Avison, Margaret, 742
'The Avowing of King Arthur', 144
The Awntyrs of Arthure, 144, 146
Awoonor, Kofi, 711, 713; *This Earth, My Brother*, 715(2)
Ayckbourn, Alan, 547, 549, **551**
ayre, 213
Azarias, 129–30
Bâ, Mariama, 707
Babbitt, Irving, **679**; and T.S. Eliot, 541
Bachelard, Gaston, 23–4
bachelors: in Victorian literature, 467
Bacon, Francis, **296–7**; and Herbert, 291; and Nashe, 232; and Shakespeare, 222; historical writing, 283; *Essays*, 283; *Henry VII*, 283; *New Atlantis*, 296; 'Of Truth', 296; *Preparative towards a Natural and Experimental History*, 296

Bagford, John, 333
Bagnold, Enid, **511**; *The Happy Foreigner*, 511; *The Squire*, 511
Bail, Murray: *The Drover's Wife*, 704
Baker, Don, 690
Bakhtin, Mikhail, 15, 17, **46–7**, 109, 181, 354, 400, 447, 451, 458, 539, 599, 647, 658; and Clough, 420; and Shakespeare, 229, 233; structuralism and critical history in, 15
Bald, Wambly, 677; journalism, 676–7; short stories, 676
Baldwin, James, 682, 691; and Ellison, 656; *Another Country*, 682; *Go Tell It on the Mountain*, 636
Bale, John, 206(2)
ballads: and Cobbett, 401; ME, 141
Ballantyne, David, 760
Ballantyne Press, 485
Ballard, J.G., 501
Bal'mont, Konstantin: and Blake, 384
Baltens, Pieter, 277
Balzac, Honoré de: and Dickens, 453; and Faulkner, 648; and James, 598; bildungsroman, 49; *The Homeric Hymns*, 623; *Les Paysans*, 648; *Séraphita*, 623
Bambara, Toni Cade: *The Salt Eaters*, 674
Bann, Stephen: and H.D., 624
Barber, C.L., 235
Barbour, John: *Bruce*, 157
Barker, George, 543–4
Barker, Harley Granville *see* Granville Barker, Harley
Barker, Howard, 278
Barker, Pat: *The Century's Daughter*, 501
Barnes, Djuna, 525; *Nightwood*, 675–6
Barnes, Margaret Ayer: *Edna His Wife*, 22
Barnes, Peter, 548, **552**; and Shaw, 552; *Red Noses*, 552(2)
Barnes, William, 413; and Hopkins, 423
Barnhart, Clarence, 103
Baroque: and Hopkins, 422
Barrett, Lawrence, 487
Barrie, J.M., 445, **552**
Barth, John, 608, 633, 634, 635, **664**; myth in, 633; *Giles Goat-Boy*, 664; *Letters*, 633, 664; *Lost in the Funhouse*, 664; *Sabbatical*, 664; *The Sot-Weed Factor*, 664
Barthelme, Donald, **674**; *The Dead Father*, 674
Barthes, Roland, 23, 40, 372–3, 443, 627, 735, 764; and Burroughs, 663; and Hemingway, 642; and utopias of language, 29; *Michelet*, 23; *S/Z*, 642
Barton, Anne, 258, 271–2
baseball *see* sports fiction
Baskin, Leonard, 544–5
Bataille, Georges, 434
Bate, Walter Jackson, 12, 303
Bates, H.E., 530
Battestin, Martin C., 371
The Battle of Maldon see Maldon
Baudelaire, Charles, 25, 53, 382; and Poe, 584; W. Benjamin on, 45; *Salons*, 53
Baudrillard, Jean, 14–15, 26, 44; and Beckett, 555
Bauer, Nancy, 734
Bauman, Michael, 313
bawdy references: in Dickens, 455
Baxter, James K., 703, 760, 761; and Curnow, 767
Baxter, Richard, 321
Bayley, John, 532
Baynton, Barbara, 704
Bazin, André, 45
BBI Dictionary, 106
Beardsley, Aubrey: *Yellow Book*, 488
Beats, 613, 662, 678
Beattie, James, 343, 366
Beaumont, Sir Francis, 262; audiences, 260; (with Fletcher), *Love's Cure* 266–7; *Philaster*, 279
Beckett, Samuel, **532**, 533, **552–8**, 630; and Gass, 671; plays, 547, **552–8**; scenic imagery in, 556; television plays, 554; *All that Fall*, 555; *Cascando*, 557; *Catastrophe*, 554(2), 557; *Come and Go*, 557; *Company*, 532, 554; *Endgame*, 555; *Footfalls*, 555; *Happy Days*, 3, 555–6; *Not I*, 554; *Ohio Impromptu*, 557; *Play*, 556; *Rockaby*, 554, 557; *That Time*, 554; *Waiting for Godot*, 552(5), 552–3; *What Where*, 554, 556
Beckford, William: *Dreams, Waking Thoughts and Incidents*, 366
Beckham, Barry: *Runner Mack*, 637
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell: 'The Ghost's Moonshine', 418
Bede, 122, 127–8; *Ecclesiastical History*, 122
Bedford, John, Duke of: manuscripts, 143

Bedford Park: and Yeats, 536–7
Beer, Gillian, 458
Beerbohm, Max, 513; *Zuleika Dobson*, 513
beginnings: G. Eliot, 459
Behan, Brendan, 550; *An Giall*, 550; *The Hostage*, 550
Behn, Aphra, 321–2, **332**; and tragedy, 323; *Love Letters between a Nobleman and His Sister*, 332; *Oroonoko*, 337
Bell, John: and Johnson, 364; *Poets of Great Britain*, 364(2)
Bell, Melville, 65
Bellah, Robert, 19
belles lettres: 18th C, 343
Belloc, Hilaire: and Zionism, 513; anti-Semitism, 512
Bellow, Saul, 3, 611–12, 630, 634, **665**; *Henderson the Rain King*, 611; 'Him with His Foot in His Mouth', 665; *Seize the Day*, 665; *To Jerusalem and Back*, 665
Bellows, Henry Whitney, 587
Belsey, Catherine, 17, 459
Benjamin, Walter, 13, 25, 27–8, 44, 44–5, 626
Benjamin, Warren, 608
Bennett, Alan: *The Insurance Man*, 551; *Kafka's Dick*, 551
Bensusan, Inez: *The Apple*, 547
Bentham, Jeremy: and Dickens, 451; and Smith, 344; *Deontology*, 451; *Science of Morality*, 451
Beowulf, **127–9**; metrical grammar, 78; and Christianity, 127; as epic, 125; metre, 126; phonological patterning in, 79–80; skaldic models for, 124; vocabulary, 101, 125
Bercovitch, Sacvan, 576
Beresford-Howe, Constance, 740
Berger, John, 49
Bergson, Henri: and T.S. Eliot, 539(2), 540, 614, 622; theory of humour, 509
Berkeley, George: *Alciphron*, 360
Bernbaum, Ernest, 353
Berne, Eric, 466
Bernstein, Aline, 677–8
Bernstein, Charles, 619, 625
Berryman, John, 620, 625(2), 626; *Dream Songs*, 625
Berthelet, Thomas: *Tales and Quick Answers*, 205
Besant, Walter, 436, 484
Bethlem Hospital, 342
Bettelheim, Bruno, 451
Biafran war literature, 706
Bible: and Blake, 384; and Carroll, 442; and Chapman, 213; and Dickinson, 582; and Hemingway, 643; and Milton, 304, 309, 312; and OE literature, 129, 130, 130–1; and Ruskin, 478; and Shakespeare, 243; and Spenser, 209; and Whitman, 580; and Wollstonecraft, 403; Latin-Saxon hybrid words in, 104; Ecclesiasticus, 130; Genesis, 38, 304, 582; Gospels, 384; Job, 403; John, 130–1; Luke, 130; New Testament, 129; Psalms, 109, 130, 209, 309, 312, 643; Samuel, 213; Song of Solomon, 580
bibliography, **4–10**; and 18th C periodicals, 361
Bickham, George, 8; and Pope, 351
Bierce, Ambrose: 'An Occurrence at Owl Creek Bridge', 598
Big House theme: in Anglo-Irish fiction, 443
Bildungsroman: and Bakhtin, 46; in European culture, 49–50
biography: and Darwin, 470; and Stead, 727; as fiction, 725; Burnet's use of, 333; literary, 2; politics of, and Johnson, 363; Victorian, 472
Bion, William, 447
Birdsell, Sandra: *Night Travellers*, 704
Bishop, Elizabeth, **620–1**, 680; and Moore, 616; 'At the Fishhouses', 621; 'The Bight', 621; 'Brazil, January 1, 1502', 619; *Geography III*, 620; 'The Map', 621; *North & South*, 625; 'Roosters', 621
bissett, bill, 735
Bissoondath, Neil, 747
black Australian writers, 725
black characters: heroines in Morrison, 673; women in Childress, 689
black crowd: image in South African literature, 717
black dialect, 596
black English, **71–2**, 71, 75, 113(2), 619
black folklore: and Ellison, 656
black humour *see* humour
black intellectual: dilemma of, 18
black literature, 612; mythic fiction, 636; responsibility of writer, 682, *see also* Afro-American literature

black theatre: Southern (American), 684
black writers: Australian, 731–2; lesbian plays, 551; South African, 719, 720; women, 720; women novelists, 596
Blackmur, R.P., 18, 608
blackness: derogatory meanings in medieval and Elizabethan texts, 267
blacks: in English drama, 265
Blackwood, Alexander, 401
Blackwood, William, 401
Blais, Marie-Claire, 739
Blaise, Clark, 737
Blake, William: and Cary, 527; and Lawrence, 524; and Milton, 303–4, 315; drawing, 384; poetry, **382–4**; 'The Blossom', 383; *Book of Thel*, 382–3, 383; *Europe*, 384; *The Everlasting Gospel*, 382–3; *The Four Zoas*, 383(2), 383–4; *Jerusalem*, 527; 'The Little Black Boy', 383; 'The Little Girl Lost', 524; 'London', 619; 'Mam Tor', 527; *The Marriage of Heaven and Hell*, 382–3; 'A Poison Tree', 50; *Songs of Experience*, 382–3, 383(2); *Songs of Innocence*, 382–3, 383(3); *Visions of the Daughters of Albion*, 382–3
Blanchot, Maurice: and Foucault, 43
Blessing, Lee, 691
Blessington, Francis, 304
Blickling homilies, 134
Bliss, A.J., 154
Bliss, Alan, 131
Bloch, Ernest, 26
Bloom, Harold, 51, 303, 303–4, 464–5, 620, 631
Bloom, Harry, 717
Bloom, Valerie: *Touch Mi; Tell Mi!*, 752
Bloomfield, Leonard, 61, **67**; *Language*, 66
Bloomfield, Morton, 150
Bloomsbury: and Woolf, 518–19
Bloy, Leon: and O'Connor, 659
Blunt, Wilfrid Scawen: and Lady Gregory, 559
Boas, Hans: and Sapir, 65
Boccaccio, Giovanni, 187, 202; and Chaucer, 178–9, 193(2); *Corbacho*, 140; *Filostrato*, 193; *Olympia*, 148
The Bodley Head: history, 9
the body, 24, 41, 42; and Whitman, 579, 581; in pain, 18
Boethius, 160; and Chaucer, 193, 195, 198; and Gower, 155; and OE literature, 131; influence on ME visionary works, 142; *De Consolatione Philosophiae*, 131, 142, 163, 163–4
Bohr, Niels, 623
Boissard, J.J.: *Habitus variarum orbis gentium*, 213
de Boissière, Ralph, 747; *Crown Jewel*, 751
Bokenham, Osbern, 165
Bolingbroke, Henry St John, Viscount, 345, 360; and 18th C historiography, 360; and politics, 345
bombast: in Shakespeare, 233
Bond, Edward, 547, 548(2), **558**; plays, 551; *Lear*, 247
Boniface, 123
Bonomi, Joseph: and Austen, 396
Bontemps, Arna: *Black Thunder*, 636
book collections: Douce, 167; Paston family, 143
book illustration *see* illustration
The Book of Sir Thomas More, 261–2
Book of Sports, 308
book reviewing, 484
book trade: 18th C, 8; and Lawrence, 524
Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 447
Boswell, James, 343, **364**; and Johnson, 362; letters, 364; *Journal of a Tour of the Hebrides*, 364; *Life of Johnson*, 364(2); *London Journal*, 342
Boucicault, Dion, **486**; and Shaw, 562; and Wharton, 639; *The Colleen Bawn*, 486; *The Corsican Brothers*, 486; *London Assurance*, 486; *Octoroon*, 486; *Robert Emmet*, 486; *The Shaughraun*, 486, 639
Boumelha, Penny, 462
Bourdieu, Pierre, 48, 53, 508
Bourke-White, Margaret, 608
Bowen, Elizabeth, **511**, 530; short stories, 511; *The Cat Jumps*, 511; *The Heat of the Day*, 511; *Look at All Those Roses*, 511
Bowering, George: and C.K. Stead, 765; *Allophanes*, 743; *Burning Water*, 765; 'Kerrisdale Elegies', 743
Bowles, Jane, 660; 'Laura and Sally', 660; 'A Stick of Green Candy', 660
Bowles, Paul, **660–1**, 681; *J.R.*, 660–1; 'Pastor Dowe at Tacate', 660; *The Recognitions*, 660–1
Bowles, William Lisle, 390–1

Bowyer, William, 9–10
Boxill, Roger, 691
boxing *see* sports fiction
boy actors: Renaissance, 267, 276
Boyd, John: and Milton, 304
Boyd, Martin, 732
Boyd, William, 501
Boyle, John *see* Orrery, John Boyle, earl of
Boyle, Kay, 676
Bradbury, Malcolm, **535**; *Rates of Exchange*, 535
Braddon, Mary, 437, 440; *Lady Audley's Secret*, 440
Bradford, William: and the sublime, 577; *Of Plymouth Plantation*, 577
Bradley, A.C., 228, 230
Bradley, David: *The Chaneysville Incident*, 636
Bradley, F.H.: and T.S. Eliot, 539, 540; *The Pre-Suppositions of Critical History*, 539
Braine, John, 2
Braithwaite, Edward Kamau, **753–4**; *The Arrivants*, 753; *Jah Music*, 754; *Mother Poem*, 753; *Sun Poem*, 753; *The Visibility Trigger*, 754
Brand, Max *see* Faust, Frederick
Brandenburg *see* Friedrich Wilhelm, Elector of Brandenburg
Brandl, Alois, 108
Brasch, Charles, 760; *Landfall*, 767
Brathwaite, Edward Kamau, 746, 747
Brazil, David, 81
Brazilian Portuguese: English voiceless stop production in, 77
Brecht, Bertolt: and Artaud, 35; and British radical criticism, 16; and Lessing, 535
Breeze, Jean 'Binta', 752
Brekle, Herbert, 61
Brennan, Christopher, 721, 727
Brennan, Harold Roy, 622
Brenton, Howard, 548(2), **558**
Brereley, John (Laurence Anderton): and *Marian Triumphans*, 298
Breton, André, 631; and T.S. Eliot, 539
Breton, Nicholas: *The Passions of the Spirit*, 208
Brett, Reginald, 482
Brewer, Charlotte, 149
Bridge, Alan, 526
Bridges, Robert, 413; *The Testament of Beauty*, 413
Bridgman, Richard, 640
Bridie, James, 550
Briggs, Julia, 435
Bright, Timothy: and Donne, 289; *A Treatise of Melancholie*, 289
Brink, André: *An Instant in the Wind*, 719, 730
Bristed, Charles Astor, 429
The British Herald, 393
Britten, Benjamin: and Donne, 288
broadcasting *see* radio; television
Brome, Richard, 257, 262
Brontë, Anne, 439; and C. Brontë, 446; poetry, 413; *Agnes Grey*, 446; *The Tenant of Wildfell Hall*, 438, 446
Brontë, Charlotte, 434, 439(2), **447–50**, 448(2), 450, 481; and A. Brontë, 446; and Rochester, 449; and Sterne, 374; and Stoker, 443; and the fairy tale, 442; juvenilia, 413; poetry, 413; 'Emma', 449; *Jane Eyre*, 437–8, 438, 443(2), 448(3), 449(2), 450; *The Professor*, 449; 'Roe Head Journal', 449; *Shirley*, 446, 450(2); *Villette*, 449, 450
Brontë, Emily, 439(2), **446–8**; and L. Lawson, 726; poems, 391; poetry, 413; *Wuthering Heights*, 391(2), 439, 447(4)
Brontë, Patrick: and C. Brontë, 448; 'The Cottage in the Wood', 448
Brook Farm, 571
Brooke, Arthur: *Romeus and Juliet*, 247
Brooke, Frances, 2
Brooks, Peter, 573
Brossard, Chandler, **662**; plays, 662; *The Double View*, 662(2); *Who Walk in Darkness*, 662
Brown, Charles Brockden, **578**; *Arthur Mervyn*, 578; *Clara Howard*, 578; *Edgar Huntly*, 578; *Ormond*, 578
Brown, George Mackay: and Muir, 543; *An Orkney Tapestry*, 543
Brown, Norman O., 358; *Life against Death*, 681
Brown, Rawdon: and Ruskin, 478; letters, 478
Brown, Wayne, 705
Brown, William Wells: *Clotel*, 636
Browne, John, 358
Browne, Peter, 359
Browne, Sir Thomas: *Garden of Cyrus*, 298; *Religio Medici*, 284, 305
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, 438–9, 626; and R. Browning, 415; letters, 415;

poetry, **413–15**; *Aurora Leigh*, 413–14, 414(2); 'Bertha in the Lane', 414; *Sonnets from the Portuguese*, 414–15
Browning, Robert, 65, 113, **415–19**; and E.B. Browning, 414; and James, 598, 600, 601; and A. Munro, 431; and powers of authorship, 410; and Tennyson, 428; letters, 415; 'The Bishop Orders His Tomb', 417; 'Christmas Eve', 418; *Dramatic Lyrics*, 417; 'Fra Lippo Lippi', 417; *In a Balcony*, 601; 'My Last Duchess', 416; 'Pan and Luna', 416; *Paracelsus*, 417; 'Parleying with Francis Furini', 417; *Pauline*, 417; *Pippa Passes*, 417; 'Porphyria's Lover', 418; *Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau*, 417; *The Ring and the Book*, 415(2), 418(3), 419(2), 600; 'Saul', 414; *Sordello*, 415, 415–16, 417; 'A Toccata of Galuppi's', 416–17, 417; 'Two in the Campagna', 419
Bruce, Lenny, 678
Brunanburh, 124, **133**
Bruno, Giordano: and Marlowe, 270
Brunton, Mary, 392; *Discipline*, 399
de Bry, Theodore, 233
Bryant, William Cullen, 578–9; *Thanatopsis*, 579; 'To a Waterfowl', 579
Bryden, Bill, 550
Bryher (Annie Winifred Ellerman), 525, 651
Buc, George, 261, 266
Buchanan, Robert: controversy, 410
Buckley, Vincent, 728
Budd, Susan, 435
Buddhism: and W. James, 602
Bunting, Basil, 546; *Briggflats*, 546; *Spoils*, 546
Bunyan, John, 321, **331–2**; and Hardy, 464; and Stowe, 588; *Christian Behaviour*, 331–2; *The Continuation of Mr Bunyan's Life*, 332; *Grace Abounding*, 331–2; *The Holy City*, 331–2; *The Pilgrim's Progress*, 332(4), 464, 588; *A Relation of the Imprisonment of Mr John Bunyan*, 332; *The Resurrection of the Dead*, 331–2
Burgess, Gelett: *Burgess Unabridged*, 682
Burke, Edmund, 345, 365, **366**, 401, 404; and Boswell, 364; *Philosophical Enquiry into the Origin of Our Ideas of the Sublime and Beautiful*, 366
Burke, Kenneth, 17, 463, 608, 647
burletta form, 356
Burne-Jones, Edward: and Morris, 474–5
Burnet, Gilbert, 333
Burnett, Paula, 745
Burnett, Whit, 677
Burney family: and Lamb, 402
Burney, Fanny, **369**; *Evelina*, 368, 372; *Journals*, 369; *The Wanderer*, 369
Burns, Robert, 343, **354–5**; 'A Man's a Man for A' That', 112–13; Russian translation, 354–5; verse epistles, 354
Burroughs, William, 613(2), 635, **663**; *Junkie*, 678; *The Naked Lunch*, 663; *Nova Express*, 663; *The Soft Machine*, 663; *The Ticket that Exploded*, 663
Burton, Deirdre, 113
Burton, Robert: *The Anatomy of Melancholy*, 297, 315
Busen, Christian: and Whitman, 68
bushman: image in South African literature, 717
bushranger: in Australian theatre, 19th C, 703
business: 14th C, 145; 18th C, 346; and Defoe, 360, *see also* money
Butler, Marilyn, 398
Butler, Samuel (17th C): *Hudibras*, 305
Butler, Samuel (19th C), 466
Butt, Isaac, 483
Butts, Mary, 525
Buzo, Alexander, 723
Byrd, William: songs, 213
Byrne, John, 550
Byron, George Gordon, Lord, **387–8**; and Carlyle, 419; and James, 598; and Poe, 584; Victorian reception, 472; *Don Juan*, 387, 388(2); Eastern Tales, 387; *Manfred*, 389
Byron, Lady: and Stowe, 588
Cable, George W.: *The Cavalier*, 583; *The Grandissimes*, 583(2)
Cabot, James Elliot: *A Memoir of Ralph Waldo Emerson*, 585
Cade, John, 233
Caesar, Julius: *Commentaries*, 244
Cain, James M., 635; journalism, 680
Caine, Hall, 445
Cairns, John: and Mill, 474
Caldwell, Erskine, 608, 678; *All Night Long*, 678; *Tobacco Road*, 678; *You Have Seen Their Faces*, 608

California: in literature, 611; in novels, 610
Calisher, Hortense, **672**
Calvin: *Institutes*, 270
Cambridge Mediaeval History: and Yeats, 538
Camden, William: *Remains concerning Britain*, 297
Cameron, Kenneth, 106, 287
camp, 681; and Coward, 558–9
Campbell, Alan, 683
Campbell, Alistair, 133
Campbell, David, 722
Campbell, John Logan, 761; *Poenamo*, 761
Campbell, Mrs Patrick, 488
Campion, Thomas, 213; and Shakespeare, 224; *Lord Hay's Masque*, 224; *Lords' Masque*, 280
Canadian English, 75; raising, 71, 76
Canadian French, 75
Canadian history, 734
Canadian literature, **732–45**; and Australian literature, 735; Caribbean-born writers, 747; ethnic writing, 734; European criticism of, 736; novel, 765; regional, 734; short story, 736
Canadian theatre: regional, 745
Canby, Henry Seidel, 653
Canterbury: school of, 122
capitalism: and Emerson, 586; and James, 599; and schizophrenia, 28
Capote, Truman, 611, **657**; *Breakfast at Tiffany's*, 657; *The Grass Harp*, 657; 'My Side of the Matter', 657
CAPTEX program, 76
captivity narratives: and Melville, 591
Cardiff English, 70
Carefree Youth and Wretched Old Age, 161
Carew, Thomas, 283–4, 287, 294; and Donne, 288; *Coelum Britannicum*, 224, 260; 'To Ben Johnson ...', 274
Carey, Henry: parodies, 339
Carey, Peter, 725, **730**; *Illywhacker*, 730; 'Peeling', 730
Caribbean Creole, 73; language politics in, 68–9
Caribbean English: phonetic features, 76
Caribbean literature, **745–55**; short stories, 704
caricature: in More, 205
Carkesse, James: and Dryden, 326; *Lucida Intervalla*, 326
Carletti, Carlo, 121
Carlyle, Jane Welsh: letters, 473
Carlyle, Thomas, 469, **472–3**; and E. Brontë, 447; and Dickens, 451; and G. Eliot, 461; and Frankenstein story, 443; and Tennyson, 431; letters, 473(3); poetry, 419; 'Corn-Law Rhymes', 410; *The French Revolution*, 472(2); *Life of John Sterling*, 472; *Sartor Resartus*, 473; *Shooting Niagara – And After*, 473
Carmichael, Stokeley, 682
carnival: and W. Harris, 750; R. Davies, 740; Trinidad, 746
Carpenter, Edward, **468**; and Forster, 513
Carr, Emily: and Tennyson, 431
Carroll, Lewis, **419**, 442(2); and house of Macmillan, 9; and Pynchon, 667; letters, 9; *Alice in Wonderland*, 442(2); 'The Hunting of the Snark', 408; 'Jabberwocky', 419(2)
Carter, Angela, 498, 525
Carter, Robert: and J.R. Lowell, 579; letters, 579
Carthusian monks, 177
Carton de Dancourt, Florent: and Vanbrugh, 331; *Les Burgeoises à la Mode*, 331
cartoons: and O'Connor, 659
Cartwright, Thomas, 206
Cary, Elizabeth: *Mariam*, 202
Cary, Joyce, **527**; and Blake, 527; *Except the Lord*, 527; *The Horse's Mouth*, 527
Caryll, John Jr: and Pope, 352
case grammar, **85–6**, 85, 86, 112
Cassady, Neal: *The First Third*, 613
Cassiodorus, 130; *Expositio Psalmorum*, 122
The Castle of Indolence, 342
The Castle of Perseverance, 169, 172
catalogues: library, 9
Catford, John C., 65
Cather, Willa, 610, **650–1**; *My Ántonia*, 632, 650; *O Pioneers!*, 651; *One of Ours*, 650(2); 'Paul's Case', 651; 'Sunday on the Seine', 613
Catholic meditation, 545
Catholicism: and Disraeli, 446; and O'Connor, 659; Australian writers, 729
'Cato', 151
Caton, R.A.: and the Fortune Press, 543

Cavendish, Margaret, Duchess of Newcastle, 298, 321–2
Cawelti, John, 635
Caxton, William, 7, **165**
Celtic literature: and Arnold, 471–2
Celtic movement: and Yeats, 538
Celtic tradition: and Joyce, 517; and M. Laurence, 738
censorship: and fables, 322; and Fielding, 356–7; and Milton, 317–18; Elizabethan and Jacobean drama, 258, 266; in 19th C theatre, 488; Marlowe, 269–70
Centlivre, Susannah, 356
Central African literature, 706, **715–16**
Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de: and James, 598, 602; *Don Quixote*, 3, 602, 630; *Persiles y Sigismunda*, 371
Césaire, Aimé: *La tragédie du roi Christophe*, 755
Chafe, Wallace, 86, 112
Chaikin, Joseph, 691; letters, 684
Chamberlain, Houston: and Lawrence, 524–5
Chamberlain, Joseph, 482
Chandler, Raymond, 635(2)
changeling: and Victorian literature, 442
Channing, William Ellery, 588; and Thoreau, 587; Walker, John, 587
Chanson de Roland, 138, 139
Chant, Laura Ormiston, 488
Chapman, George, 256, 262; and Peele, 275; and *Pericles*, 114; *The Blind Beggar of Alexandria*, 276; *Bussy d'Ambois*, 256, 268, 279; *Caesar and Pompey*, 256; *Chabot Admirall of France*, 256; *A Humorous Day's Mirth*, 276; *Ovids Banquet of Sence*, 213, 275; *Sir Gyles Goosecappe*, 256
character: in American fiction, 634
character types: Afro-American women, in Angelou and Walker, 673–4; bachelors in Victorian literature, 467; changeling and Victorian literature, 442; fallen women in Victorian novel, 438; in Australian theatre, 19th C, 703; mad women, 437–8; mistress in Herrick, 295; orphan as Victorian narrative device, 450; poet as hero, 419; rake in Restoration comedy, 324; servants in 19th C fiction, 436; widows in Renaissance comedy, 265, *see also* men in literature; stereotypes; women in drama; women in literature
'character writing': genre of, 249
de Chardin, Teilhard: and O'Connor, 659
charivari: and Shakespeare, 248–9
Charles, Amy, 292
Charleston: Sussex, 521
Chartism: and popular culture, 435; Chartist writing, 409–10
Charyn, Jerome, 636–7
Chatto and Windus, 484
Chaucer, Geoffrey, **176–98**; and Gower, 187; and Hemingway, 190; and James, 602; and Machaut, 180; and Middle Scots poets, 158; and Scott, 393; and Shakespeare, 238; and Spenser, 209–10; and Stead, 731; and dialectology, 102; and elegy, 195; and fabliau, 183; and love, 193; and warfare, 154; biographical information, 177–8; borrowings from, 163; comedy in, 183; dramatic theory, 177; dream poems, 179; French loan-words, 102; influences, 180; language, 97; love lyrics, 198; lyrics, 163–4, 197; manuscripts, 180, 184; modern criticism, modernity in, 178; poetics, 178; signs and, 139, 140; sources, 180; translation, 163, 163–4; *ABC*, 183; *Anelida and Arcite*, 180; *Boece*, 163, 163–4, 198; *The Book of the Duchess*, 138, 142, 178(2), 180, **195**, 209–10; *The Canterbury Tales*, 97, 102, 178, **181–93**, 197, 203, 731; General Prologue, 182, 192–3; The Canon's Yeoman's Tale, 144, 184, **191–2**; The Clerk's Tale, 184, **188–9**; The Cook's Prologue, 187; The Franklin's Tale, 183–4, 184–5, 185, 189, 189–90, 602; The Knight's Tale, 180, 183–4, **185–7**, 238; The Man of Law's Tale, 155, 184, 187; The Manciple's Tale, 192(2); The Merchant's Tale, 180, 182, 183, 185, **189**; The Miller's Tale, 185, 187; The Monk's Tale, 191; The Nun's Priest's Tale, **191**; The Pardoner's Tale, 177, 178–9, 182, **184–5**, 190(4); The Parson's Tale 178, 192; The Physician's Tale, 190(2); The Prioress's Tale, 183, 190; The Reeve's Tale, 183, **187**; The Second Nun's Tale, 144, 183, 184, 192; The Shipman's Tale, **183**; The Squire's Tale, 180, 182–3, 183–4, 189; The

Summoner's Tale, 188; The Tale of Melibee, 184, 191; The Tale of Sir Thopas, 184, 185(2); The Reeve's Tale, 102; The Wife of Bath's Tale, 140(2), 184–5, 185, **187–8**, 198; Retractions, 184; *A Complaint to His Lady*, 197–8; *The Complaint to His Purse*, 197–8; *The Former Age* 198; *Fortune*, 197; *The House of Fame*, 138, **195–6**; *Lak of Stedfastnesse*, 198; *The Legend of Good Women*, 163, 178, 183, 196–7; *Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton*, 197, 198; *Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan*, 197; *The Parliament of Fowls*, 195, 196(3); *Pity*, 197; *To Rosemounde*, 197–8, 198; *Treatise on the Astrolabe*, 198; *Troilus and Criseyde*, 138, 139(2), 140, 154, 179, 183, 188, **193–4**; *Womanly Noblesse*, 198
Chaudhuri, Nirad, 756
The Chaunce of Dice, 163, 197
Chesnutt, Charles W., **595–6**; and Milton, 304; *The Conjure Woman*, 575, 595(2); 'Hot-Foot Hannibal', 595–6
chess: and Middleton, 278
Chester cycle, 144, 170–1, **171**
Chesterfield, Philip Dormer Stanhope, earl of, 361
Chesterton, G.K., **512–13**; *The Innocence of Father Brown*, 512
Cheyne, Dr George, 342
Chicago criticism, 47
Chicano literature, 634; poetry, 615
Chichester Festival Theatre, 549–50
Chikamatsu Monzaemon: and Jonson, 273
child: image in Restoration comedy, 325
child English, 79
child languages in Canadian literature, 735
childhood: 18th C, 346; autobiography and, 724; in Lamming and Narayan, 705
children's games: in Dickens, 455
children's literature: 19th C, 440, 440–1, 442; American, 606; Mahy, 763; periodicals, 480, 482; Renaissance, 202, 284; Southern African history, 716–17
children's plays: 18th and 19th C, 357
children's theatre companies, 276
Childress, Alice, **689**; *Trouble in Mind*, 689; *Wedding Band*, 689; *Wine in the Wilderness*, 689
Childs, John: and Carlyle, 473
China: English in, 72
Chinese borrowings in English, 104
Chinese Pidgin English, 74
Chiole, John, 687
chivalry: and L. Stephen, 519; in Chaucer, 183, 186, 195; in Shakespeare, 239; in *Sir Gawain and the Green Knight*, 147
Chodorow, Nancy, 459
Chomsky, Noam, 77, 79, 82; and Saussure, 68; Chomskian grammar, 85; Chomskian linguistics, 66; REST, 68
Chopin, Kate, **596–7**; letters, 596; *The Awakening*, 596, 596–7, 597(2)
Chrétien de Troyes: English versions of works, 153; romances, 153; *Yvain*, 139
Christ I, 132
Christianity: and *Beowulf*, 127; and T.S. Eliot, 679; and Emerson, 585; and Swinburne, 426; Christian imagery in Lawrence, 524; in Austen, 397, *see also* religion
Christie, Agatha: *The Mousetrap*, 550
Christine de Pizan, 140
church: Anglo-Saxon, 121–2
Church of Scotland: 18th C, 343
Churchill, Caryl, 548(2), **558**; *Cloud Nine*, 548; *Top Girls*, 558
Cibber, Colley, **355**; *An Apology for the Life of Mr Colley Cibber, Comedian*, 355; *The Double Gallant*, 355
Cibber, Theophilus, 357
Di Cicca, Pier Giorgio, 744
Cicero, 196; and Spenser, 212; and Swift, 359; *The Dream of Scipio*, 196
cinema *see* film
the city: and Hopkins, 423; and Pope, 351; and the psychoanalyst, 34; in the novel, 49
civil war *see* American civil war; English civil war; Spanish Civil War
civilization: Victorian idea of, 469
Clare, John, 390; 'Signs of Winter', 112
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, earl of, **332–3**, 360
Clark, John Pepper, 712, 713; *Ivbie*, 713
Clark, Jonathan, 346

Clarke, Arthur C., **534**; *2001*, 534
Clarke, Austin, 747(2)
class: and Victorian poetic theory, 410; and Woolf, 519; culture and English gentry, ME, 143; in 18th C, 338; in 18th C novel, 372; in 20th C fiction, 503; in Howells, 597; in Lawrence, 523; in Lillo, 356; in Shakespeare, 226–7; in sociolinguistic research, 75; master/servant role in Gordimer, 717, *see also* working class
classical allusion: in Joyce, 515
classical literature: and Mahon, 546; and Melville, 591(2)
Clay, John, 8
Cleland, John: *Fanny Hill*, 341, 368(2)
Clifford, W.K., 470
Clingman, Stephen, 717
closure: in Chaucer, 186, 192–3; in Stead, 728; ME, 147, *see also* endings
Cloud of Unknowing, 160, 166–7
Clough, Arthur Hugh, **419–20**; and Dowson, 420; and Swinburne, 426; *Amours de Voyage*, 408, 420; *The Bothie of Tober-Na-Vuolich*, 420; *Dipsychus*, 420; 'Easter Day', 426
Cobbe, Frances Power, 437
Cobbett, William, 400, 401(2)
Cobham, William Brooke, Lord, 203
COBUILD dictionary: phonetic transcription in, 76
Cockney school, 390, 395
Cocteau, Jean: and Wilde, 467
Coetzee, J.M., **719**; and Defoe, 701; and W. Harris, 750; use of tense, 112; *Dusklands*, 719(2); *Foe*, 701, 708, 719(2); *In the Heart of the Country*, 112, 719(2), 750
cognitive grammar, 84
Cohen, Matt, 737; *Death of a Lady's Man*, 743
Cohen, Walter, 263–4
Cold War period: literature of, 635
Coleman of Worcester, **136**
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, **384**, 400, 401; and De Quincey, 400; and Hazlitt, 400; and Herbert, 292; and James, 602; and Jeffrey, 402; and Jonson, 287; and Lamb, 400, 402; and Milton, 309; and Vaughan, 294; and fine art, 381; and religion, 402; conversation poems, 384; critical theory, 13; letters, 402; library, 384; self in, 386; theory of language, 65; *The Ancient Mariner*, 385, 602; *Christabel*, 309; 'Kubla Khan', 384; *Logic*, 65; 'This Lime-Tree Bower', 294
Colie, Rosali, 205
collage: in Burroughs, 663
collections: Kent State, 2
collectives: theatre, 548
Collier, Jeremy, 2, 324
Collins, John Churton, 481
Collins, Rowland, 134
Collins, Wilkie, 445, 450; *Blind Love*, 450; *The Moonstone*, 455; *'The Yellow Mask' and Other Stories*, 450
Collins, William: *Odes*, 352–3
Colman, George, 357
colonialism, 701, 719; American, 578; and Caribbean literature, 747; and Coetzee, 719(2); and Conrad, 507, 508; and Shakespeare, 226, 239; colonial English, conservative character, 71; in Australian fiction, 703, *see also* imperialism; post-colonialism
colour imagery: in Morris, 424–5
coloured writers, 615
comedy: in Arnold, 412; in Austen, 395; in Beckett, 554; in Chaucer, 183; in Fielding, 371; in More, 205; in O'Connor, 659; in Somerset Maugham, 559–60; in Welty, 657; parody of Renaissance, 274–5; Renaissance, 268; Restoration, 324, 356, *see also* humour; wit
Comfort, W.W., 153
comic: in Shakespeare, 233, 248–9
comic routines: Roth, 611
comicality: in Chaucer, 183
commedia dell'arte: illustrators of, 203
commedia erudita, 268
commerce *see* business
community: and Melville, 576; and Twain, 593–4
community plays: staging, 559
comparative linguistics: and Sir W. Jones, 64
Complaint of Our Lady, 166
compositor identification, 5
Compton-Burnett, Ivy, 499, 502
computers: computational analysis of English, 60; computational linguistics, 60, 86; natural language communication with, 60; use in literary criticism of Austen, 394–5
Conan Doyle, Sir Arthur, **509**; and

Joyce, 518; and Southsea, 509; *The Return of Sherlock Holmes*, 518
'concrete poetry', 26
Condon, Richard: *The Manchurian Candidate*, 633
conduct books: 18th C, 338; women's, 202
Confederation Poets: Canadian, **742**
confessional literature: Indian poetry, 756–7; narratives, 22; poetry, 626
Congreve, William, 2, **330**; *Incognita*, 330; *The Way of the World*, 324, 330
Connolly, Billy, 550
Conrad, Joseph, **505–9**, 531; and Bunyan, 332; and Forster, 500; and James, 601; and Traven, 660; letters, 508; realism in, 601; *Heart of Darkness*, 16, 332, **506–8**, 508; *Lord Jim*, 507, 509, 601; *Nostromo*, 498, 505, 508–9, 601; *Notes on Life and Letters*, 506; *The Secret Agent*, 500, 508, 509; 'The Secret Sharer', 506, 509; *Typhoon*, 506; *Under Western Eyes*, 506(4), 508; *Victory*, 508
Conroy, Jack: *The Disinherited*, 610
conservatism: and Austen, 395
The Conspiracie and Tragedie of Charles Duke of Byron, 256
Constable, John, 346, 381
The Contention between Liberality and Prodigality, 213
contextualization, 415, 420, 434, 440
contrast: in Armah, 714
conversation, 65, 81, 113(3); and Sterne, 373; Victorian, and poetry, 410–11
Cook, W., 86
Cooke, Rose Terry: *Matred and Tamar*, 612
Cooley, Dennis: 'Bloody Jack', 743
Cooper, James Fenimore, 574, 583, 677; and T.S. Eliot, 541; *The Pioneers*, 541, 574, 583
Cooper, Susan, 404
Cooper, William: and J.F. Cooper, 583; *A Guide in the Wilderness*, 583
Coover, Robert, 634, 634–5, **674**; myth in, 633; *The Public Burning*, 674(2); *Universal Baseball Association*, 637
Cope, Jack, 717
Cope, Sir Walter: manuscript collection, 285
copula, 89, 92
copy-text: Browning, 419; Hardy, 462
copyright: 18th C, 8
Cornwallis, Sir William: *Praise of King Richard*, 205–6
Corrie, Joe, **558**
Corrupt and Illegal Practices (Prevention) Act (1883), 482
Cottle, Basil, 144, 365
Cotton, Charles: *Burlesque upon Burlesque*, 328
country: in the novel, 49
Cournos, John: and H.D., 651
court music: 17th C, 335, *see also* royal entertainments
'courtly love': origins, 141
Cousin, Victor: and D. Stewart, 65
Coustillas, Pierre, 465
Coventry Pageant, 275–6
Cowan, James C., 523
Cowan, Peter, 730–1
Coward, Noel, **558–9**; *Blithe Spirit*, 558; *Design for Living*, 558; *Hay Fever*, 558; *Present Laughter*, 558; *Private Lives*, 558
Cowley, Abraham, **295–6**; *Davideis*, 295; 'Of Liberty', 295, 329
Cowley, Malcolm, 613, 650, **677**
Cowper, William, **354**; and elegy, 354; and Milton, 303; book reviews, 354; essays, 354; letters, 354; 'On the Death of Mrs. Throckmorton's Bullfinch', 354; *The Task*, 354
Cozens, Alexander, 348
Cozens, John Robert, 348
The Craft of Lovers, 163
Crailgie, W.A., 99
Crane, Hart, 615
Crane, R.S., 608
Crane, Stephen, **597–8**; *The Red Badge of Courage*, 598(2)
Crashaw, Richard: *Works*, 294
Crawford, Ann: acting style, 357
Creech, Thomas, 326
Creeley, Robert: and W.C. Williams, 616
creolistics, **68–75**, 705; creole-English of Tobago, 65
creolization: and ME, 105
crime: 18th C criminals, 340; Victorian attitudes to, 435–6
crime literature, 635; 18th C, 340; Anglo-American, 497–8
critical essays, 400
critical terms, 16, 19, 39, 339
criticism: function, 18th C, 339; future of, 15; history of American, 610, *see also* literary theory

Croce, Benedetto: and Sapir, 66
Crosby, Harry: diaries, 609
Crosby, Joseph, 235
cross-dressing: in Byron, 387; in Shakespeare, 232
crowd: and Hopkins, 423; image in South African literature, 717
Crowne, John, 323–4; *The Country Wit*, 325
cubism: and Stein, 640
Culler, Jonathan, 18, 22
culture: and criticism, 17; cultural practice, and postmodernism, 14–15; cultural studies, and English, 16; in Achebe, 712
Cumberland, Richard: *The Wheel of Fortune*, 355
cummings, e.e., 609, 613; 'yes is a pleasant country', 115
Curl, Edmund, 359
Curnow, Allen, 760, 761, **767**; *An Incorrigible Music*, 767; *You Will Know When You Get There*, 767
Currimbhoy, Asif, 756
cycle plays, 140; ME, 168
Cynewulf: *Juliana*, **132**
Czech writing: in Canada, 734
Dabydeen, Cyril, 746, 747
Dabydeen, David, 746
Dacre, Charlotte, 392
Dahlberg, Edward, 680
D'Alpuget, Blanche: *Turtle Beach*, 736
Dame Sirith, 141
Dana, R.H. Sr, 583
Dance, Daryl, 745
dandy: in 17th and 18th C, 339
Daniel, 127–8, **129–30**
Daniel, Samuel, 207; historical writing, 283; *The Civil Wars*, 283
Dante Alighieri: and Arabian philosophy, 141; and Carlyle, 419; and Chaucer, 178, 179, 183, 193(2), 196(2); and Milton, 311; Victorian reception, 472; *The Divine Comedy*, 140, 750; *Inferno*, 139; *Paradiso*, 183; *Purgatorio*, 193, 196(2); *Vita Nuova*, 178, 464
Danvers, Magdalen Herbert, 292
D'Arcy, Margaretta, 548
Dark, Eleanor, 729
Darrow, Clarence, 579
Daruwalla, Keki N., 756, 756–7; *Landscapes*, 755
Darwin, Charles and Darwinism, 442, 469; and American naturalists, 632; and anthropology, 469; and biography, 470; and T.S. Eliot, 540; language, 470; letters, 473–4
Darwin, Erasmus, 342; *The Botanic Garden*, 342
Das, Kamala, 755–6, 757
Das, Mahadia, 746
Davenant, Sir William, 283–4, 285; *Gondibert*, 283–4; *Macbeth*, 248
Davidson, John, 433, 544
Davie, Donald, 626
Davies, Alan, 619
Davies, Sir John, 213
Davies, Robertson, 740
Davis, Natalie, 435
Dawe, Bruce, 729
Dawes, Neville: *Interim*, 748
Day, John: and Dekker, 276; *Parliament*, 276
Dayan, Joan, 584
D'Costa, Jean, 705
deafness: in literature, 497
death: deathbed scene and Albee, 684; in commonwealth short story, 704; in Ford, 280; in Joyce, 516; in medieval and Renaissance theatre, 263; in Melville, 590–1; in Milton, 306, 308, 312; in Nabokov, 661; in Poe, 583–4; in Shakespeare, 228–9; ME approaches to, 147
'The Death of the Factory Child', 410
'The Debate of the Carpenters' Tools', 161
debate poetry: ME, 141–2
Debussy, Claude: and Poe, 585
decadence: Victorian fin-de-siècle, 476
deconstruction, 15, **26–32**, 305, 451; and American criticism, 13; and Beckett, 557–8
Dee, Jon, 207
Deer, Sandra: *So Long on Lonely Street*, 689
Defoe, Daniel, **369–70**; and Deism, 341; and Locke, 367; and periodicals, 360; pamphlets, 341; *Moll Flanders*, 369; *Robinson Crusoe*, **370**, 701, 708; *Roxana*, 369–70; *The Shortest Way with the Dissenters*, 361; *Tour through the Whole Island of Great Britain*, 360
Degas, Edgar: and James, 601–2
Deighton, Len, **535–6**
deism: 18th C, 341; and Dryden, 326
Dekin, Timothy: 'Sunday Visiting Day', 619–20

Dekker, Thomas: and Day, 276; *Lust's Dominion*, 265; *The Noble Spanish Soldier*, 276; *The Parliament of Bees*, 276; *Satiromastix*, 265; *The Shoemaker's Holiday*, 276; *The Wonder of a Kingdom*, 276; (with Middleton), *The Roaring Girl*, 256–7, 266–7
De Lafontaine, Henry Cart, 334–5
Delavenay, Emile, 525
De la Vigne, Casimir, 447
Deleuze, Gilles, 26, 28, 29, 434
DeLillo, Don, **674**; *End Zone*, 637; *The Names*, 674
DeLisser, Herbert G., 751
Della Porta, Giambattista: *La Sorella*, 268
De Mille, James: *A Strange Manuscript Found in a Copper Cylinder*, 737
Denham, John, 295–6
Dennis, John, 327–8
Dent, Tom, 684
Deor, 131
dependency theory, 78, 85
De Quincey, Thomas, 400(2), 404, 473; and Lowry, 533; and Woolf, 521; *Suspiria de Profundis*, 404
derivation: and morphology, 82
derogatory terms: for blackness in ME and Elizabethan texts, 267; women's for men, 72
Derolez, René, 61, 123–4
Derrida, Jacques, 26–8, 29, 30, 31, 51, 182, 404; and Burroughs, 663; and Milton, 314; Derrideanism, 15; 'Devant la loi', 45; *Glas*, 26
Des Roches, Catherine, 202
Desai, Anita: *Fire on the Mountain*, 759
Desani, G.V., 756; *All About H. Hatterr*, 756
Descartes, René, 29
desire: in Lillo, 356; term in Hegel, 29
Dessau, Hermann, 476
detective fiction, 512; American, 606; reality in, 671–2, *see also* hard-boiled fiction; mystery writing
Devi, Mahasweta: *Breast-Giver*, 42
deviancy: in Jacobean drama, 266–7
The Devil's Parliament, 162
Dewdney, Christopher, **743–4**
diachrony: and Sapir, 65–6
dialectology, **68–75**
dialects: American, 106; and Bloomfield, 66; and Chaucer, 102; and class, in 19th fiction, 450; and J.W. Johnson, 653; black, 596, 612; dialect atlas, England, 70; dialect words in ME alliterative poetry, 146; in Commonwealth literature, 705; in English dictionaries, 99; in Scottish literature, 112; in Victorian working-class poetry, 409–10; in R. Wright, 655; ME, 163; OE, 100; regional, in drama, 550; Suffolk, 106
dialogic: and Victorian patriarchy, 438
dialogic responsibility of the reader: and Browning, 415–16
dialogism, 458
dialogue: in More, 205; in Pinter, 113, 560
diaries: American, 609, 675; anthology, 4; colonial, metaphor in, 703; diary fiction, 709
Dick, Philip K., 636, **668–9**; *Dr Bloodmoney*, 669; *The Man in the High Castle*, 668–9; *Martian Time-Slip*, 669; *A Scanner Darkly*, 669; *Valis*, 668
Dickens, Charles, 391, 434, 435, 436, **450–5**; and Calisher, 672; and Frankenstein story, 443; and realism, 444; and Sidney, 208; and Twain, 594; and Weidman, 677; bildungsroman, 49; dramatizations of novels, 485; language, 65; short stories, 443; *American Notes*, 454; *Barnaby Rudge*, 445, 452; *Bleak House*, 450, 453(3), 453–4, 594; *A Child's History of England*, 453–4; *David Copperfield*, 445, 452, 452–3, 453, 482; *Dombey and Son*, 450, 452(2); *Great Expectations*, 208, 454, 455; *Hard Times*, 450, 454(3); 'The Haunted Man', 452; *Little Dorrit*, 454; *Martin Chuzzlewit*, 452(2); *The Mystery of Edwin Drood*, 455; *The Old Curiosity Shop*, 450, 452; *Oliver Twist*, 436, **451–2**; *Our Mutual Friend*, 450, 455(2); 'Our Parish', 444; *Pickwick Papers*, 450; *Pictures from Italy*, 455; 'The "Singler Stories" of Inspector Field', 455; *A Tale of Two Cities*, 454; *The Uncommercial Traveller*, 451, 455; 'A View from the Monument', 452
Dickey, James, 634
Dickinson, Emily, 572–3, **581–3**; and Herbert, 292; and H.H. Jackson, 596; 'After Great Pain', 581
dictionaries, 16, 65–6, 76, **99–106**

Dictionary of National Biography, 480–1
Dictionary of Old English, 100
Diderot, Denis: *Paradoxe sur le Comedien*, 357(2)
Didion, Joan, 611; journalism, 680; *White Album*, 675
'difference', 39
Dik, Simon C., 86
Dilthey, Wilhelm, 32; *Critique of Historical Reason*, 539
disability: images of, 41
discourse: hermeneutics and rhetoric in, 33; in Austen, 397; in intonation theory, 80; psychoanalysis and, 35–6
discourse stylistics, **113**
disease: image of, in Victorian fiction, 436
disguise: in Congreve, 330
displacement: in Richardson and Grove, 737
Disraeli, Benjamin, 436, **446**; letters, 474; *Sybil*, 446
Divergence Hypothesis, 71
Dixon, Diana, 479
Dixon, Stephen, 635, 636
Dobson, Sylvia: and H.D., 623–4
Doctorow, E.L., **674**; myth in, 633; *The Book of Daniel*, 674; *Lives of the Poets*, 674; *Loon Lake*, 674
doctrine of compunction, 166
documentary drama: Canadian, 744–5
Doddridge, Philip, 341
Dolezel, L., 112
domestic fiction, 434
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 144(2), 149
Donne, George: and Clarendon, 333
Donne, John, **287–90**; and Carew, 294; and Drummond of Hawthornden, 287; and T.S. Eliot, 541; and Herbert, 292; and iconoclasm, 290; biographical matters, 288; epigrams, 288; funeral sermon for M.H. Danvers, 292; love letters, 288; on Hebrew, 62; prose, 203, **297**; School of Donne, 287; sermons, 288, 290, 297; *An Anatomy of the World*, 288; 'The Crosse', 287; 'Epithalamion', 288; 'Extasie', 289; 'The Flea', 285–6; 'Goodfriday, 1613', 289; *Holy Sonnets*, 288; 'Hymne to God the Father', 290; 'La Corona', 286, 288; 'Riders to the West', 289; 'Sapho to Philaenis', 289–90; 'Satire II', 289; *Satyres*, 288; 'Somerset Epithalamion', 289; *Songs and Sonets*, 287, 288, 289
Doolittle, Hilda *see* H.D.
doppelgänger: in M. Shelley, 398
Doré, Gustave, 235
Dorfman, Eugene, 21
Dos Passos, John, 610(2), 627, 643, **645–6**; and Selby, 663; diaries, 609; *Manhattan Transfer*, 645(3), 663; *Seven Times Round the Walls of Jericho*, 645; *Three Soldiers*, 645; *U.S.A.*, 645
Dostoevsky, Fyodor Mikhailovich, 47; and Lawrence, 525; and Miller, 661; and Poe, 584; and Roth, 666
Double Vision (Women's Theatre Group), 551
Douce, Francis, 167
Doughty, Charles: *Arabia Deserta*, 474
Douglas, Gavin: *Eneados*, 157, 160
Douglas, Keith: 'Vergissmeinnicht', 542
Douglas, Mary, 358
Douglas, William: *The Cornutor of Seventy-Five*, 361–2
Douglass, Frederick, 596; and Ellison, 656; *Narrative*, 612
Dover Wilson, John, 245–6
Dowden, Edward, 232–3
Dowland, John, 213
Dowling, Linda, 469
Dowson, Ernest, 420, 433; 'The Statute of Limitations', 507; 'Vitae Summa Brevis', 420
Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan, 443, **466**; Sherlock Holmes stories, 466, 467
Drabble, Margaret, 501
drama: ME, 144, **168–73**; Renaissance, **256–80**, 269; 17th C, **323–5**, **327–8**, **329–31**; 18th C, **355–8**; Victorian, **485–9**; 20th C, **547–63**; American 20th C, **683–92**; Australian, **722–3**; Canadian, **744–5**, 745; Caribbean, **754–5**; plays, textual history, 5; plays about the theatre, 356; theories of modern, 45; West African, 715
dramatic idylls: Browning, 416
dramatic monologue: E.B. Browning, 414; Browning, 415; Dickens, 454; Tennyson, 428
dramaturgy: of the spectator, 685
Drayton, Geoffrey: *Christopher*, 748
Drayton, Michael: *Nymphidia*, 284–5
The Dream of the Rood, **130**
dreams: and Yeats, 538; dream poems, Chaucer, 179; dream stories, in

Tennyson, 430; dream theory, 228; dream visions in Chaucer, 180, 195; dream visions in Langland, 150; dream worlds, Dunbar, 159; dreaming and literature, 227–8; in Chesterton, 512; in Joyce, 517
Dreiser, Theodore, 575, **637–8**; and Hardy, 464; diaries, 609; style, 609; *An American Tragedy*, 622; *The Hand of the Potter*, 638; *Jennie Gerhardt*, 637, 638; 'Poet of Potter's Field', 637; *Sister Carrie*, 637, 638(2); *Twelve Men*, 637
drugs: in Dick, 669
Drummond of Hawthornden, William, 287; *Flowres of Sion*, 287
Dryden, John, **325–8**; and Lillo, 356; and Milton, 303; and politics, 322; Lucretius translations, 326–7; plays, **327–8**; poetry, **325–7**; *Absalom and Achitophel*, 326, 337; *All for Love*, **327–8**, 327; *The Conquest of Granada*, 327; *Covent Garden Drolery*, 326; *De Rerum Natura*, 327; *Eleonora*, 327; *The Fables*, 325; *The Hind and the Panther*, 325; *King Arthur*, 327; *Mac Flecknoe*, 326; *Marriage-à-la-Mode*, 326, 327, 356; *Religio Laici*, 326–7
Du Maurier, George, 455
dub poetry, 752
Dubie, Normal, 618; 'Indian Summer', 618
Dublin: and Joyce, 514; writers from, 556
Dublin Penny Press, 484
DuBois, W.E.B., **681–2**; and Ellison, 656; *Black Flame* trilogy, 682; 'Credo', 682; *Dark Princess*, 682; *Dusk of Dawn*, 681; *The Quest of the Silver Fleece*, 682; *The Souls of Black Folk*, 681; *The Suppression of the African Slave-Trade*, 681
Ducis, Jean, 387
Duck, Stephen, 348
Duckworth, Julia *see* Stephen, Julia Duckworth
Duckworth, Marilyn: and Mahy, 763; *Married Alive*, 763
Dudes, Alan, 21
Duggan, Maurice, 736, 760; 'Along Rideout Road That Summer', 762
Dunbar, Paul Laurence: and Hurston, 596
Dunbar, William, **158–60**; language, 159(2); vocabulary, 159; *Dregy*, 159; *The Flyting of Dunbar and Kennedie*, 159–60; *The Goldyn Targe*, 157, 158–9; *In Secreit Place*, 159; *The Thrissill and the Rois*, 157, 159(3); *Timor Mortis Conturbat Me*, 159; *The Tretis of the Twa Mariit Wemen and the Wedo*, 157
Duncan, Catherine, 722
Duncan, Raymond: and K. Boyle, 676
Duncan, Robert: 'The Propositions, 2', 111
Duncombe, John, 341
Duncon, Edmund: and Herbert, 292
Dunn, Douglas, 544
Duponceau, Peter, 65
D'Urfey, Thomas: and tragedy, 323
Durham: linguistic variation, 70
Durkheim, Emile, 622
Durrell, Lawrence, 533
Dutch: vocabulary, comparison with English, 105
Dutt, Greece Chunder, 702
Dutt, Hur Chunder, 702
Dutt, Toru, 757, 758
Duyckinck, Evert: and Poe, 584
Dyce, Alexander, 204
Dyer, George: and Lamb, 402
dystopia: and Atwood, 739; Australian, 725, *see also* utopia
Eagleton, Terry, 17, 17–18, 18, 44, 49, 439, 443, 449; *Saints and Scholars*, 49
Eakins, Thomas, 597–8
Early English syntax, **96–9**
East African literature, 706, **715–16**
East India Company: language policy, 64
Easter Sepulchres, 170
Ebejer, Francis: *Vacancées d'été*, 705
Ebesham, William, 143
echo: in Beckett, 552
Eclectiques, 65
Eco, Umberto: *The Name of the Rose*, 24(2), 112
economy *see* business
Eddington, Sir Arthur, 671–2; *The Nature of the Physical World*, 623
Edel, Leon, 599
Edgar, David, 548; plays, 551; *The Jail Diary of Albie Sachs*, 551
Edgell, Zee, 751; *Beka Lamb*, 751–2
Edgeworth, Maria: *Castle Rackrent*, **399**; *Helen*, 399
editors and editing: of Chaucer, 188;

of Hardy, 462; of ME texts, 144, 146, 156, 197; of Pater, 476; of Shakespeare, 5; of Victorian novels, 449; of Victorian periodicals, 482
Edmond, Lauris, 766
education, 17; Elizabethan, 233; English in, 17, *see also* teaching
Edward III, The Raigne of King, 225
Edward IV: King of England, and the Royal Library, 143
Edwardes, George *The Shop Girl*, 486
Edwards, Jonathan, **577–8**; and Emerson, 586; *Cithara*, 578; 'The Sense of the Heart', 577–8
Edwards, Philip, 5
Efficiency Movement: and Pound, 610
Egan, Pierce: *The Pilgrim of the Thames in Search of the National*, 435
Egerton, George, 437, 439, 443
Eggert, Paul, 524
Egypt: imagery in Joyce, 517; in Restoration, 328
Eisenstein, Sergei: on Joyce, 514
Ekwensi, Cyprian, 704
El Dorado myth: in Caribbean literature, 746
elections: reporting in press, 19th C, 482
elegiac poetry: OE, 141
elegy, 410; and Cowper, 354
Elene, 124, 127–8, **130–1**, 135
Eliot, George, 434, 438–9, 439, **458–61**, 525; and Dickens, 450–1; and Frankenstein story, 443; and Milton, 304; and realism, 444; bildungsroman, 50; career pattern, 501; on Victorian fiction, 445; *Adam Bede*, 460; *Daniel Deronda*, 50, 438, 445, 459, 460, 461(2), 472; *Felix Holt*, 438; 'Janet's Repentance', 460; *Middlemarch*, 434, 438, 458, 459, 459–60, 460(2); *The Mill on the Floss*, 438, 460; *Scenes of Clerical Life*, 444; *Silas Marner*, 460
Eliot, John, 65
Eliot, T.S., 477, **539–41**, 625; and Babbitt, 679; and Beckett, 555; and fin-de-siècle poets, 433; and Fitzgerald, 643; and F.M. Ford, 532; and Greene, 532; and H.D., 624; and Jeffers, 624; and Joyce, 616; and Lamb, 402; and MacDiarmid, 543; and Shakespeare, 234; and modernism, 412–13; and the past, 539; critical writings, 608–9; philosophy, 539; plays, **559**; poetry, 614, 615, **621–2**; *After Strange Gods*, 616; *Ash Wednesday*, 541; 'Burnt Norton', 541, 555; *The Death of St Narcissus*, 539; *The Four Quartets*, 540, 541, 621, 624, 625; 'Gerontion', 539, 540; *The Hollow Men*, 541; 'Little Gidding', 541; 'Marina', 541; *Murder in the Cathedral*, 559; *Preludes*, 615; 'Prufrock', 539, 540–1, 541(2), 615; Sweeney poems, 540–1; *The Waste Land*, 31, 532, 539, 540(4), 540–1, 541(3), 543, 616, 622(3); *What is a Classic*, 540; 'Whispers of Immortality', 294–5
Elizabeth I, Queen of England: rainbow portrait, 213; speeches and lyrics, 201
Elkin, Stanley, 611; and Gass, 671; *The Franchiser*, 633
Ellerman, Annie Winifred *see* 'Bryher'
ellipsis, 64, 92–3, 105; in Pope, 350–1; in Wharton, 639
Ellis, Alexander: and Sir W. Jones, 64
Ellis, Brett Easton, 635
Ellison, Harlan, 635, 636
Ellison, Ralph, **655–6**, 657; *Invisible Man*, 636, 655–6
Ellmann, Richard, 516
Ellwood, Thomas, 321
Elyot, Sir Thomas, 202
emblem books: continental, 203; Protestant, 202–3
emblems: English tradition of, 286; in Burton, 297; in Quarles, 290
Emecheta, Buchi, 707, 713
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 573, **585–6**, 616–17; and Channing, 588; and Herbert, 292; and Pound, 615; and Whitman, 580; *English Traits*, 586; 'Experience', 586; *Nature*, 586
empire: British, in Victorian press, 480; in English fiction, 531
Empson, William, 356, 421, **543**; and Milton, 304; 'To an Old Lady', 543
enargeia: in Shakespeare, 232
encyclopaedias: of language, 60
end of literary theory, 12
endings: American novels, 574; Bellow, 665; C. Brontë, 448; E.B. Browning, 414; Burroughs, 663; Crane, 598; G. Eliot, 459(3); fear of happy ending, 16;

Hardy, 439; Melville, 593; Percy, 670; romances, 138; Victorian novel, 444; A. Walker, 673, 673–4, *see also* closure
Engel, Marian, 732, 737; *Bear*, 739–40; *The Glassy Sea*, 739–40
Engels, Friedrich: *Origin of the Family*, 468; (with Marx), *Manifesto of the Communist Party*, 28
English: as international language, 69; history, 69; relationship with other languages, 86; structure, 69
English Civil War, 283–4
English Dialect Dictionary, 65–6, 106
English language: and African poetry, 707
English Revolution *see* English Civil War
English Square Minuscule script, 123
English teaching *see* teaching of English
engravings: copyright, 8
Enlightenment, 46; 18th C, **340–1**; and history in novel, 574; and socialism, 48; postmodernist critique of, 32; Scottish, 343(3); tradition of, and Newman, 475
Ensing, Riemke, 766
environment: in 20th C poetry, 546
ephebophilic tradition: and Forster, 513–14
epic: and Browning, 418; and Traven, 660; in Chaucer, 195; medieval European, 125; South African, 717
Épinal–Erfurt Glossaries, 101, 122
epiphany: in Browning, 417; in Romantic fiction, 391
Equiano, Olaudah, 709–10
Erasmus, Desiderius: contemporaries, 204; letters, 204
Erdman, David V., 382–3
eroticism: 18th C, 341; in D.G. Rossetti, 426; semiotics of, 25
escapism: in M. Shelley, 398
eschatology: C. Rossetti, 425
Escott, T.H.S., 482
Esher, Lord, 482
espionage fiction *see* spy fiction
essayists: 18th C, 400(2)
essentialism, 37
Essex, Robert Devereux, second earl of: letters, 7
Esson, Louis, 722; *Shipwreck*, 722
Estorie de Euangelis, 163
Etherege, Sir George, 324, **329**; *The Comical Revenge*, 329; *The Man of Mode*, 324
ethics: and language, 65; of reading, 30
ethnic stereotypes *see* stereotypes
ethnicity: Canadian, 735
etymology: Romance words, 99
Euclid: *Elements*, 207
euphuism: rhetorical foundations, 62
Euripides: and Orton, 560; and Shakespeare, 237; *Alcestis*, 237; and Kyd, 275
Europe: and M. Laurence, 738; and Narayan, 758
evaluation, 19
Evans, Walker: (with Agee), *Let Us Now Praise Famous Men*, 675
Evelyn, John, 335
Everard, John: and Nicholas of Cusa, 298
Everson, William, 622
Everyman, 102, 172–3, 173
Exeter: OE, 123
Exeter Book, **131–3**
exile: in H.D., 623; in Soyinka, 711
Exodus, **129**; skaldic models for, 124
expatriate literature, 703; African, 709; American writers, 675–6, 676, 677; women writers, 675–6
'experience' in Arnold, 471
experimental literature: American, 607, 634, 674; and Romantic essay, 404; narrative experimentalism in Tennyson, 430; New Zealand novels by poets, 761–2, *see also* innovatory fiction
experimental theatre, 547
exploration narratives, 3, 719, 721, 725; and American Indians, 735; Australian, 725; Australian drama, 703; Canadian, 734(2); Coetzee, 719
'Eyes of God' topos: and Blake, 383
Eyrbyggja Saga, 393
Ezekiel, Nissim, 757; 'Goodbye Party for Miss Pushpa T.S.', 757; 'The Patriot', 757; 'The Professor', 757
Fabians: and Bloomsbury, 519
fables: and censorship, 322
fabliau: and Chaucer, 183(2), 187
Facey, A.B.: *A Fortunate Life*, 731
Fagunwa, D.O., 710(2); *The Forest of a Thousand Daemons*, 710
failure: in Frederic, 598
The Fair Maid of Ribblesdale, 160
Fairburn, Rex, 760, 761
fairy poetry: Renaissance, 284–5
fairy races: and Yeats, 537
fairy-tales: and Chaucer, 184–5; and

E. Nesbit, 441; German and French, and English writers, 441; Puss-in-Boots story, 21; Victorian, 441, 442
faith and doubt: in Tennyson, 430; in Victorian period, 435
Fallaci, Oriana: and Naipaul, 749
Faludy, George, 735
family relationships: and Chester cycle, 171; in Austen, 396(2), 397; in Dickens, 454; in T. Reid, 344; parents, and poets, 544; siblings, in Ford, 279; Stuart family images, 284, *see also* father and son relationship; fatherhood; mother and son relationship; motherhood
Fanshawe, Ann, 298
fantasy literature: adult Victorian, 442; American, 606, 668; and fairy tale, 441; and Pynchon, 667; children's, 19th, 442; Rushdie, 759
Fante, John: 'The Orgy', 656; 'West of Rome', 656
Farquhar, George, 356; *Love and a Bottle*, 325
Farrell, J.G., 501; *The Singapore Grip*, 703
Farrell, James T.: and Dreiser, 638
Farrell, M.J.: *Two Days in Aragon*, 525
Farrer, Reginald, 395
fascism: and 20th C drama, 548; and Pound, 627; in Lawrence, 524–5
fashions: and morality, ME, 144
Fast, Howard: and Dreiser, 638
father and son relationship: Barth, 664; O'Neill, 687; Roth, 666
fatherhood: in Roth, 612; patriarchal power, 284
'fatin' ('For-Accusative-To-Infinitive' constructions), 94
Faulkner, William, 608, **646–9**, 677; and 20th C novel, 500; and Gass, 671; and Wendt, 769; *Absalom, Absalom!*, 647(2), 647–8, 648(2); 'Afternoon of a Cow', 647; *As I Lay Dying*, 112, 647, 649; 'Compson Appendix', 646; *Flags in the Dust*, 647, 649; *Go Down, Moses*, 647; *The Hamlet*, 647, 648; *Light in August*, 647, 648(2), 649; *The Marionettes*, 646; *Mayday*, 646; 'Mountain Victory', 648; *Pylon*, 648; *Soldier's Pay*, 647, 648; *The Sound and the Fury*, 609, 646, 647(2), 649; *The Wild Palms*, 647
Faust, Frederick, 635, **660**
Feather, John, 8
Fell, Margaret, 334
female characteristics: authority in Spenser, 210; beauty in 18th C painting, 343; excellence in Austen, 398; feminine and Heaney, 545; feminine in 20th C writing, 501; feminine passivity in G. Eliot, 459; femininity and Milton, 301; femininity in Welty, 658; romantic imagination, 404; speech topics, 72; use of language, 83, *see also* women
feminism, 12, **37–42**, 227; 17th C, 298; 18th C, 337–8; 19th C, and fairy tales, 442; and E.B. Browning, 414; and Chesterton, 513; and Chopin, 596–7; and Clough, 420; and G. Eliot, 458–9, 459; and Gaskell, 456; and Milton, 303; and Oates, 672; and poetry, 37–8, 38–9; and postmodernism, 14; and poststructuralism, 37; and the third world, 42, 50; and Woolf, 521; and writing, 501; backlash against, 39; Christine de Pizan as role model, 140; ethics of, 42; feminist aesthetics, 40; feminist collectives, 41(2); French, 38, 42, 50; in 20th C literature, 501; in 19th C periodicals, 483; in American novels, 575–6; in East African writing, 716(2); in Fowles, 535; institution of, 18; men in, 40–1; philosophical bases, 41–2; psychoanalytical, 36; radical, 37; Victorian period, 458, *see also* feminist criticism
feminist criticism: and C. Rossetti, 425; in Canada, 733; of Austen, 394, 398, *see also* feminism
feminist literature, 501; African novel, 707; Astell, 334; Makin, 63; Nigerian, 713; style and mode, 42
feminist theatre: American, 691
Fennario, David, 734; *Balconville*, 744
Fenollosa, Ernest: and Pound, 629
Fenton, James, **546**; 'Narratives', 546
Ferguson, Samuel, 483
Fergusson, Robert, 343
Ferlinghetti, Lawrence: *City Lights Journal*, 613
Ferrars family, 292
Ferrero, Guglielmo, 518
'The Festis and the Passion of Oure Lord Ihesu Crist', 166
festivals: Celtic, in Joyce, 517

Fetterley, Judith, 600
fiction: explorer in, 3; postmodernist, 14
Fiedler, Leslie, 594
Field, Andrew, 661
Field Day Theatre Company, 549
field-names: ME, 107
Fielding, Henry, 337, 343, **356–7**, **371–2**; and Hume, 367; and politics, 345; pamphlets, 360–1; parodies, 339; periodicals, 361(2); rehearsal play, 356; satire, 338–9; *Amelia*, 368, 371, 371–2; *The Author's Farce*, 357; *A Dialogue between the Devil, the Pope, and the Pretender*, 360–1; *The History of the Present Rebellion*, 360–1; *Jonathan Wild*, 372; *Joseph Andrews*, 371(2); *A Serious Address to the People of Great Britain*, 360–1; *Tom Jones*, 368, 371(3); *The Tragedy of Tragedies*, 357; *The True Patriot*, 360
Fielding, K.J., 473
Fielding, Sarah: *The Governess*, 399
fifties (1950s), 632–3
Fiji: sociolinguistic history, 73–4
Fillmore, Charles, 86
Filmer, Robert, 284
film(s): about lesbians, 41; and Dickens, 455; and Fitzgerald, 643–4; and Greene, 531; and Oates, 672; and P. Taylor, 670; and Waugh, 530; cinematic techniques, 455, 632; Lukács on, 43; neologisms, 104; of Dickens, 485; theory, 45; *Far from the Madding Crowd*, 462; *Gregory's Girl*, 239; *Ran*, 247; *The Return of the Soldier*, 526; *2001*, 534
fin-de-siècle writers: and Conrad, 507; poets, 432
Finch, Anne *see* Winchilsea, Anne Finch, countess of
'Findern Manuscript', 143
Findley, Timothy, 740
fine arts: and 18th C literature, 347, *see also* art; visual arts
Finnegan, Seamus: *North*, 551
Finnesburg Fragment, 124
Finnish: and English, 86
First World War *see* war literature
First World war: and H.D., 623; and Jarrell, 624; fiction, 609
Fischer, Olga, 96
Fischer-Jørgensen, Eli, 65
Fish, Stanley, 22, 25, 109, 140, 315, 592; and Iser, 31; French influence on, 607–8
Fitzgerald, Edward, 473; and Shakespeare, 248; *The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám*, 248, 408
Fitzgerald, F. Scott, **643–5**; and Dos Passos, 645; screenplays, 644; *The Great Gatsby*, 22, 574, 609, 644(2), 644–5, 645; *Infidelity*, 644; *A Jazz History of the World*, 644–5; *The Last Tycoon*, 644; *Tender is the Night*, 644(3); *Three Comrades*, 644
Fitzgerald, R.D., 728
Fitzpatrick, J. Percy: *Jock of the Bushveld*, 716–17
Flaubert, Gustave, 20, 630; and James, 600; bildungsroman, 49; *L'Education sentimentale*, 600; *Madame Bovary*, 12, 438
Flecknoe, Richard, 331; *Characters*, 331
Fleming, Abraham: and Shakespeare, 241
Fleming, Ian, 503
Fleming, Jill W.: *The Rug of Identity*, 551
Fletcher, Angus, 539
Fletcher, John, 229, 262, **278–9**; audiences, 260; on love and friendship, 239; tragicomedy, 262(2); *The Faithful Shepherdess*, 278–9; *Henry VIII*, 229; *The Humorous Lieutenant*, 257; *Monsieur Thomas*, 257(2); (with Beaumont), *Love's Cure* 266-7, *Philaster*, 279
Fleury *Visitatio*, 140
Floris and Blancheflour, 141
The Flower and the Leaf, 163
flowers: and Lawrence, 524
Fly, William, 577
flyting speech: in heroic narrative, 125
Fogarty, Lionel, 731–2
folk speech: and Achebe, 712; and M. Smith, 752
folklore: and T.S. Eliot, 622; and Chaucer, 181; and Restoration comedy, 330; and Yeats, 537; in Edgeworth, 399; in T. Morrison, 673; in R.L. Stevenson, 426
Foot, Alistair: (with Marriott), *No Sex, Please, We're British*, 550
Foote, Samuel, 356; *The Devil upon Two Sticks*, 357
Forbes, Archibald, 482
Ford, Ford Madox, **532**; and Greene,

532; and James, 601; *The Good Soldier*, 601; *Parade's End*, 601
Ford, John, 262, **279–80**; and Clarendon, 333; language, 279; stage images, 260; tragicomedy, 262, 279; *The Broken Heart*, 224, 260, 279(2), 280(3); *The Lady's Trial*, 279; *The Lover's Melancholy*, 279; *Love's Sacrifice*, 279; *Perkin Warbeck*, 279; *'Tis Pity She's a Whore*, 279(3), 280
foregrounding: theory of, 110–11
foreign terms in English, 103
Foreman, Richard: *The Cure*, 684; *Film Is Evil: Radio Is Good*, 684(2); *Miss Universal Happiness*, 684
Forestier, A., 450
forgery: 18th C, 339; and Pope, 351; and publishing, 8
Forman, H. Buxton: and W.M. Rossetti, 8–9
Forster, E.M., 505, **513–14**, 531; and Conrad, 500, 508; and Ozick, 673; short stories, 513–14; unpublished fiction, 500; *Abinger Harvest*, 514; *Howards End*, 500, 513; *The Longest Journey*, 513; *Maurice*, 513–14; *A Passage to India*, 514; *A Room with a View*, 513, 514
Forsyth, Bill: *Gregory's Girl*, 239
Fortune Press, 543
Foster, David, 731
Foster, Stephen: and T.S. Eliot, 541
Foucault, Michel, 13, 26, 29, 31, 40, 42–3, 340, 434, 463, 500; and Blanchot, 43; reception by historians, 43; theory of narrative, 21; *The Care of the Self*, 43; *Mental Illness and Psychology*, 43
The Four P.P., 169
Fowler, Roger, 410–11
Fowles, John, 13, **535**; and Hardy, 464; *The French Lieutenant's Woman*, 504, 535
Fox, George, 321
Fox, W.J., 483
Foxe, John: *Actes and Monuments*, 202
fractals: and W. Stevens, 115
fragment poem: Romantic, 382
Frame, Janet, 760(2), **762–3**; *The Adaptable Man*, 762–3; *An Angel at My Table*, 761; *Daughter Buffalo*, 762; *Living in the Maniototo*, 762, 763; *Yellow Flowers in the Antipodean Room*, 762–3
France: feminism in *see* French feminism
Frank, Waldo, 613
Frankenstein myth, 443
Frankfurt School, 31, 44, 599
Franklin, Benjamin, **578**; *Autobiography*, 578
Franklin, John, 734
Franklin, Miles: *Childhood at Brindabella*, 724; *My Brilliant Career*, 724
Frantzen, A.J., 131
Fraser, Bruce, 96
Fraser, Keath, 737
Fraunce, Abraham, 207; *The Lawiers Logike*, 207
Frazer, Sir James George: and T.S. Eliot, 622; and Fitzgerald, 644; *The Golden Bough*, 541, 644
Frederic, Harold: *The Damnation of Theron Ware*, 598
Frederick, Prince of Wales: and the Rococo, 347
free indirect speech, 114
free will: and Milton, 305
free-verse sermons: and J.W. Johnson, 653
Freeman, Mary Wilkins, 596
freemasonry: 18th C, 341
French, Anne, 766
French feminism, 38(2), 42, 50
French literary criticism: and American criticism, 607–8
French literature: and White, 730
French loan-words in Chaucer, 102
French novels: and 19th C fiction, 445
French Revolution: and Hazlitt, 403
French Symbolists: and C. Brennan, 727; and Faulkner, 634, 648–9
Freud, Sigmund, 19, 34, 36, 38, 228, 437–8, 442, 764; and Dreiser, 638; and his father, 34; and Oedipus complex, 33; and Tennyson, 429, 430; and Wharton, 639; feminist criticism, 35; *Mourning and Melancholia*, 429; *Three Essays on Sexuality*, 36; *The Wolf Man*, 36
Friedrich Wilhelm, Elector of Brandenburg, 318
Friel, Brian, **559**; *The Communication Cord*, 559; *Translations*, 559
Friess, C.C., 60
Froissart, Jean: and Chaucer, 180
Frost, Robert, 386, 616, 617, 619, **622–3**, 625; and Dickinson, 581; and Shakespeare, 245; and W. Stevens, 615; 'Acquainted with the Night',

581; 'Education by Poetry', 623; 'A Servant to Servants', 622–3
Fry, Roger, 521
Fryckstedt, Monica, 483
Frye, Northrop, 733
Fugard, Athol, **718**; *The Blood Knot*, 718; *'Master Harold'... and the Boys*, 718; *Road to Mecca*, 718
Fugard, Sheila: *The Castaways*, 718–19
Fugunwa, D.O.: *The Forest of a Thousand Daemons*, 708
Fuller, Charles: *A Soldier's Play*, 691
Fuller, Henry Blake, **598**
Fuller, Margaret, 404, **587–8**; and Poe, 584; *Women in the Nineteenth Century*, 587–8
Fuller, Thomas, 286
functional grammar, 85, 88–9
the future: in New Zealand fiction, 763
Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 32; and Jauss, 32
Gaddis, William, 660–1; and Gass, 671
Gaelic poetry, 343
Gainsborough, Thomas, 346
Gallagher, Katherine, 704
Gallant, Mavis, 737(2)
Galt, John: *Annals*, 444
gambling: in F. Hardy, 731
Gambon, Michael, 225
games: language games in Canadian literature, 735; literature on, 4; medieval board games, 148; medieval tennis, 172; theatrical, in Stoppard, 562
Gammer Gurton's Needle, 274–5
gardens: 18th C, 342, 347(3); Pope, 350
Gardner, John, **671–2**; *Shadows*, 671–2; *Stillness*, 671–2; *The Sunlight Dialogues*, 681
Garioch, Robert: 'Sisyphus', 112–13
Garland, Alison: *The Better Half*, 547
Garnett, Edward: and Lawrence, 524
Garrett, Peter K., 451
Garrick, David, 356, 357; and Boswell, 364; and Shakespeare's plays, 357(2)
Garth, Samuel: *Dispensary*, 349
Gascoigne, George, 213; *The Adventures of Master F.J.*, 268–9
Gaskell, Elizabeth, 435, 436, **455–6**, 481; and Frankenstein story, 443; letters, 456; *Cranford*, 444, 455, 455–6; *Mary Barton*, 438, 456(2); *North and South*, 438; *Wives and Daughters*, 456(2)
Gass, William, **671**; *Omensetter's Luck*, 671; *The Tunnel*, 671; *Willie Master's Lonesome Wife*, 671
Gatch, Milton McC., 134
Gawain-Poet, **146–8**; metre, 145–6; *De Coniuge Non Ducenda*, 153; *Sir Gawain and the Green Knight*, 138, 146–7, 147(3), 147–8, 148, 154
Gay, John: and politics, 345; satire, 338–9; *The Beggar's Opera*, 356(2)
gay poetry *see* homosexuality
Gay Sweatshop, 551
Gee, Maurice, 763
gender: and 20th C theatre, 548; and authorship, Victorian poetry, 410; and Cather, 650–1; and Fielding, 357; and genre, 414; and grammar, 83; and language, 72; and Marxism, 501–2; and metre, 582; and power, 284; and race, 337; and Shakespeare, 226–7, 227; and speech, 368; and speech topics, 72; and the novel, 434; in Australian literature, 724; in Canadian fiction, 739; in Jamaican drama, 755; in James, 600; in Renaissance drama, 267–8; in Victorian Popular theatre, 485–6; in Wongar, 731; nonsexist word finder, 103; of anonymous authors, determination, 163; of character, 18th C memoirists, 337; politics of, 39–40; stereotypes and Mahy, 763
'genealogy': of literary studies, 13
generative grammar, 95–6
Genesis, **129**; metre, 78
genetic linguistics, 65
Genette, Gérard, 443
genre: 17th C drama genres, 323; and Chaucer, 197–8; and gender, 414; and satire, 338; Renaissance genres, 307
gentilesse: and Chaucer, 184–5
Geoffrey de Vinsauf, 178; and Chaucer, 193; *Poetria Nova*, 140
Geoffrey of Monmouth: and Chaucer, 197; *Historia Regum Britanniae*, 197
geographical references: in Dunbar, 159
Georgic: English, 307
German: and English, 72–3, 86; Germanisms, in American English, 72; loanwords in English, 103
Germany, West: English linguistic studies in, 68
ghazal: and P. Webb, 742–3
Ghent, Dorothy Van, 452

Ghilini, Gerolamo, 185
Ghosh, Amitav: *The Circle of Reason*, 755
ghosts: and Shakespeare, 228; and Yeats, 538; ghostly fiction, C. Asquith, 511, *see also* supernatural
ghostwriting: Johnson, 343
Gibbon, Edward, **365**; and Yeats, 538; letters, 365; *Autobiography*, 365; *Decline and Fall*, 365, 538
Gifkins, Michael: *Summer Is the Côte d'Azur*, 763(2)
Gilbert, Sandra M., 443, 449, 631
Gilbert, W.S., 436, **486**; *Patience*, 486
Giles, David, 225
Giles, Paulette: 'Oracles', 743
Gilligan, Carol, 459
Gillray, James: and Blake, 384
Gilman, Charlotte Perkins, **639**
Ginsberg, Allen, 612, 613(2), 613–14; diaries, 609
Gioia, Dana: 'Cruising with the Beach Boys', 619–20
Gissing, George, 409, **465–6**, 498; *In the Year of Jubilee*, 465; *New Grub Street*, 466(4); *The Whirlpool*, 466
Glanvill, Joseph: and Arnold, 412; *The Vanity of Dogmatizing*, 412
Glasgow, Ellen, 632; letters, 613; 'The Greatest Good', 613
Glasgow Scots: plays in, 113
Glaspell, Susan, **684–5**; *The Glory of the Conquered*, 684; *Inheritors*, 684–5; *The Outside*, 684; *Trifles*, 684; *The Verge*, 684–5
Glass, Philip, 556
Glastonbury Abbey: manuscripts, 123
Globe Theatre, 261
glossaries: OE, 122
glosses: ME, 143; OE, 100, 126, 134
glottal stop: in Cardiff English, 70, 76
Glover, Denis, 760
Gnostism: and O'Connor, 659
God: as divine artist, 633
Godwin, Fay, 544–5
Godwin, Francis: *The Man in the Moone*, 298
Godwin, William, 401; and Hazlitt, 403; and Imlay, 578; *Caleb Williams*, 372; *Memoirs*, 404
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, 20, 34; and Shakespeare, 245; bildungsroman, 49; *Sorrows of Young Werther*, 50
Gogarty, Oliver Joseph St John: and Yeats, 538
Gogol, Nikolai: and Nabokov, 661
Gold, Jack, 225
Gold, Mike, 609–10; *Jews without Money*, 610
Golding, Arthur, 211; and Marlowe, 271; and Shakespeare, 239, 241–2, 247; translation of Ovid, 211
Golding, William, 504, **533**; metaphor in, 112
Goldsmith, Oliver, **352**; and Shakespeare, 374; *The Citizen of the World*, 365; *The Deserted Village*, 352(2); *The Vicar of Wakefield*, 337, 372, 374
Goldwell, John, Bishop of Norwich, 7
Gollancz, Sir Israel, 144–5
Goodison, Lorna, 705; *I Am Becoming My Mother*, 752
Goodman, Paul, 613
Goodwin, Thomas, 316–17
Goossens, Louis, 89
Gordimer, Nadine, 707, **717–18**; and Conrad, 507; *Burger's Daughter*, 507; *July's People*, 717(2), 718–19; *Something Out There*, 717–18
Gosforth Cross, 121
Gospel of Nicodemus, 166, 168
Gosse, Edmund, 410, 445, 484; and Donne, 290; and Lang, 474; letters, 466; *Life of John Donne*, 290; 'The Literature of the Century', 485
gossip: and money, in G. Eliot, 459–60
Gothic, 345, 392; American, 606; fiction, and Grenville, 729
Gow, Michael: *The Kid*, 723
Gower, John, **154–5**; and Chaucer, 187; and war, 154, 184; historical background, 141; manuscripts, 154; *Confessio Amantis*, 142, **154–5**; *In Praise of Peace*, 155; *Mirour de l'homme*, 155; *Vox Clamantis*, 155(2)
Gower, Lord Ronald, 235
Grace, Patricia, 736; *Mutuwhenua*, 765; *Potiki*, 765
Graff, Gerald, 28
Graham, W.S., 544, 546
Grahame, Kenneth: *The Wind in the Willows*, 512
Grahn, Judy: and H.D., 624
grammar, 60; 15th C, 61–2; and gender, 83; medieval, 61m g; problems in, 104; theories of, 66
grammarians: and semantics, 64
Gramsci, Antonio, 575

Grand, Sarah, 439
Grand Tour: 18th C, 345
Grant, George, 733
Granville Barker, Harley, **551–2**; *The Marrying of Ann Leete*, 551; *Voysey Inheritance*, 551(2); *Waste*, 551
Grass, Günter, 13; *Cat and Mouse*, 36
Graves, Richard, 374–5; *The Spiritual Quixote*, 374–5
Graves, Robert, 421; and Owen, 542; *The Persian Vision*, 110
Gray, John, 537; *Billy Bishop Goes to War*, 744
Gray, Thomas: *Elegy*, 352; 'Ode on the Death of a Favourite Cat', 352
Greek (classical): and English "vilest" words, 105; English words of Greek origin, 103; mythology, Polyphemus story, and T.S. Eliot, 540–1; tragedy, and Shakespeare, 243–4
Green, Eleanor: *The Hill*, 653
Green, Gerald, 637; *To Brooklyn with Love*, 637
Greenberg, Clement, 628
Greenblatt, Stephen, 266, 310
Greene, Donald, 342
Greene, Grahame, **531–2**; and Golding, 533; and Waugh, 531; *Brighton Rock*, 531; *The Heart of the Matter*, 531
Greene, Robert: *Greenes Groats-worth of Witte*, 240
Greg, Walter, 270
Gregg, Frances, 525
Gregory, Augusta, Lady, **559**; 'A Woman's Sonnets', 559
Gregory, Robert, 559
Greimas, Algirdas Julien, 26
Grenville, Kate, 729
Grey, Zane, 635
Grice, H. Paul, 113, 560
Grierson, Constantia, 359
Griffith, Ben, 388–9
Griffiths, Trevor, 547; *Comedians*, 548–9; *Fatherland*, 551
Grimm brothers: fairy tales, 441
Grimstone, Mary Leman, 483
griot: and Caribbean poetry, 752
Griswold, Rufus Wilmot: and Poe, 584
Grosseteste, Robert, 61
grotesque: in O'Connor, 658–9
Grove, Frederick Philip, 737; *In Search of Myself*, 737
Guarini, Giovanni Battista, 236
Guattari, Félix, 26, 434
Gubar, Susan, 443, 449, 631
Guillaume de Machaut *see* Machaut
Guizot, François, 447
Gullah, 73
Gunn, Thom, **546**; *Moly*, 544
Gurney, A.R. Jr, 691
Gussenhoven, Carlos, 81
Guy of Warwick, 152
Guyanese Creole, 73(2)
Gwyn, Nell, 323
gynocritical school of feminist criticism, 414
Gysin, Brion: and Van Vechten, 640
H.D., 525(2), **623–4**, **651**; and Dickinson, 581; letters, 651; 'Four Prose Choruses', 623; *The Gift*, 651; 'H.D. by *Delia Alton*', 651; Hermes poems, 676; 'The Mission of Ion', 624; 'Prose Corybantic', 623; *The Sword Went Out to Sea*, 651; *Trilogy*, 624
Haardt, Sara Powell: letters, 679
Habermas, Jürgen, 32, 34, 45
Habib, Rowley *see* Hapipi, Rore
Haec Vir pamphlet, 266–7
Haggard, H. Rider, 716; and E. Bowen, 511; and Conrad, 507; *She*, 507, 511
Haggard, William, 497–8
hagiography: OE, 122
haiku: and Kerouac, 662
Haitian Revolution: and Caribbean drama, 755
Haldane, Alexander, 483
Haldeman-Julius, E., 608
Haley, Russell: *The Settlement*, 761–2
Halkett, Anne, 298
Hall, Charles, 401
Hall, Edward: and Shakespeare, 240–1
Hall, Joseph: epigram, 286
Hall, Sandi: and Mahy, 763; *The Godmothers*, 763
Hallam, A.H., 428
Hallam, Henry, 429
Halle, Morris, 77, 79, 82
hallucination: in Tennyson, 429
Halperin, John, 465
Hamerton, Philip G., 483
Hamilton, Elizabeth, 392
Hamilton, Mary: *Munster Village*, 399
Hammett, Dashiell, 635(2), 677
Hamon, Philippe, 443
Hampton, Christopher, 548
Hancock, Geoff, 737
handwriting, 222
Hannay, Michael, 88

Hanrahan, Barbara, 723
Hansberry, Lorraine: and Odets, 690
Hapipi, Rore, 768
Happenings, 681
happiness: and Hardy, 421
hard-boiled fiction, 635, *see also* detective fiction
Hardy, Frank, 731
Hardy, Thomas, 435, 439, 443, **461–5**; and Bunyan, 332; and Frankenstein story, 443; and Hawthorne, 589–90; and Satchell, 764; and the fairy tale, 442; homecoming theme, 52; letters, 461; poetry, **420–1**; 'A Bird-Scene at a Rural Dwelling', 421; *The Dynasts*, 461; *Far from the Madding Crowd*, 462(2); *A Group of Noble Dames*, 464; 'In Tenebris II', 421; *Jude the Obscure*, 332, 464; *The Mayor of Casterbridge*, 463; 'One Ralph Blossom Soliloquises', 420–1; 'Orphaned: A Point of View', 421; *The Return of the Native*, 463; *Tess of the D'Urbervilles*, 439, 463(2), 463–4, 589–90; 'To Meet or Otherwise', 421; *The Trumpet-Major*, 463; *Two on a Tower*, 463; *Under the Greenwood Tree*, 462; *The Well-Beloved*, 464, 464–5; *The Woodlanders*, 462(2), 462–3; 'You on a Tower', 421
Hardyng, John: *Chronicle*, 163, 164–5
Hare, David, 547, 548(3)
Harington, Sir John, 208
Harkness, Margaret, 437, 439
Harlem Renaissance, 607, 612, 636, 655, 682; and Van Vechten, 640
Harlow, Michael, 766, 767; *Vlaminck's Tie*, 767
Harper, Frances Ellen, **596**; *Iola Leroy*, 596
Harpur, Charles, **726–7**; *Stalwart the Bushranger*, 726–7; 'The Tower of the Dream', 727; *The Tragedy of Donohoe*, 726
Harriot, Thomas: *Brief and True Report of the New Found Land of Virginia*, 233
Harris, Claire, 747
Harris, Frank, 482, 498; *'Elder Conklin' and Other Stories*, 498
Harris, G.W.: *Sut Lovingood*, 648
Harris, James, 64
Harris, Wilson, 746, **750–1**; and Coetzee, 719; and C.K. Stead, 765; *The Age of the Rainmakers*, 751; *Carnival*, 719, 750(2); *The Eye of the Scarecrow*, 702, 764–5; *The Sleepers of Roraima*, 751
Harrison, Charles Yale: *Generals Die in Bed*, 609
Harrison, Jane: and Woolf, 519, 519–20; *Prologomena to the Study of Greek Religion*, 519–20; *Themis*, 519–20
Harrison, Tony, 544
Hartman, Geoffrey, 28, 51
Harvey, Christopher: and Herbert, 292
Harvey, Gabriel, 210; *Hobgoblin*, 210
Harwood, Gwen, 721
Hashmi, Alamgir: *My Second in Kentucky*, 705–6
Hastings, Warren: and Burke, 366
Havelok the Dane, 102, 138, 141, 153
Hawaii: Pidginization, 74
Hawes, Stephen, 163; *The Comfort of Lovers*, 206
Hawkes, John, 608, 633, 634, 660; and Gass, 671; *Travesty*, 633(2)
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, **588–90**, 764; and Dickinson, 582; and James, 598; and law, 574; letters, 588–9; *The American Notebooks*, 571; 'The Birthmark', 590; 'Endicott and the Red Cross', 590; 'Ethan Brand', 590; *The House of the Seven Gables*, 574, 576; 'The Minister's Black Veil', 589; 'My Kinsman, Major Molineux', 574; 'Rappaccini's Daughter', 590; *The Scarlet Letter*, 574, 589(4), 589–90
Haye, Gilbert: *Buik of King Alexander the Conquerour*, 157
Hayley, William: and Austen, 396
Hayman, Francis, 347, 347–8
Hays, Mary, 338, 403; *Memoirs of Emma Courtney*, 367
Hayward, Sir John, 207; historical writing, 283
Haywood, Eliza, 368
Hazlitt, William, 400(2), **402–3**; and publishers, 401; letters, 391
Hazzard, Shirley, 703; *The Bay of Noon*, 729–30
Head, Bessie, 707, 720–1; *A Question of Power*, 720
head-modifier relationships, 87
Heaney, Seamus, 544, **545**; book reviews, 545; *Death of a Naturalist*, 545; *Door into the Dark*, 545

Hearne, John, 704
Hearne, Samuel, 734
Heath-Stubbs, John, 543
Hébert, Anne, 732, 739
Hebraism *see* Judaism
Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, **29**, 33; Derrida on, 30–1; *Phenomenology*, 29
Heger, M., 447
Heidegger, Martin, 13, 27, 29, 52
Heilbroner, Robert L., 524
Heilbrun, Carolyn, 439
Heisenberg, Werner, 623
Hejinian, Lyn, 619, 624, 625
Held, John, 645; *The Gods Were Promiscuous*, 645
Heliodorus: *Aethiopica*, 371
Heller, Joseph, **665**; *Catch-22*, 665; *God Knows*, 665; *Good as Gold*, 665; *Herzog*, 665; *Something Happened*, 665
Hellman, Lillian, **688–9**; *Another Part of the Forest*, 688–9; *The Autumn Garden*, 688–9; *The Little Foxes*, 688–9; *The Searching Wind*, 688–9
Hemingway, Ernest, 608, 609, 610, **640–3**, 677(2); 'aesthetics of function', 610; and Chaucer, 190; and Twain, 593; journalism, 641, 642; 'Cat in the Rain', 641; 'A Clean Well-Lighted Place', 643; *A Farewell to Arms*, 641, 642, 643(2); *The Fifth Column*, 549; *For Whom the Bell Tolls*, 643; *Garden of Eden*, 643; *In Our Time*, 642; 'The Last Good Place', 640; *Men without Women*, 642; 'Neo-Thomist Poem', 643; *The Old Man and the Sea*, 114; 'Summer People', 640; *The Sun Also Rises*, 190, 642(2); *The Torrents of Spring*, 642; 'Wine of Wyoming', 643
Hemlow, Joyce, 369
Henderson, Hamish, 546
Henderson, T.F., 354
Hendry, J.F., 543
Henley, Beth, 689; *The Crimes of the Heart*, 689
Henley, W.E., 354
Henry VII: King of England, and the Royal Library, 143
Henry, O.: and Joyce, 517
Henryson, Robert, **157–8**; *Fables*, 157; *The Testament of Cresseid*, 142, 157(2), 158(2)
Henzell, Perry: *Power Game*, 751
heraldry: and Scott, 393
Herbert, Frank: *Dune*, 636
Herbert, George, 285–6, **291–4**, 333; and Emerson, 585; and iconoclasm, 290; and Traherne, 328; biography, 292; influences on, 292; lyrics, 203; manuscripts, 292; proverbs, 291; 'The Altar', 293; 'Church Militant', 293; *The Country Parson*, 292; 'Deniall', 293; 'The Elixir', 293; 'Love Unknown', 291; *Memoriae Matris Sacrum*, 292; *Outlandish Proverbs*, 293; 'Sonnets of the Sonene', 291–2; *The Temple*, 285–6, 291, 293, 328; 'The Water-Course', 293; 'The Windows', 292; 'Wreath', 286
Herbert, Sir Henry, 261
Herbert of Cherbury, Edward, Lord, 285, 287; and G. Herbert, 291
Herbst, Josephine, 658
Herder, Johann, 434–5
Herford, C.H., 258–9
Van Herk, Aritha: *No Fixed Address*, 740
hermaphrodite image: Spenser, 212
Hermas: *The Shepherd*, 309
hermeneutics, 13, **32–3**; as politics, 32–3; of reading, 140
hero: 'hero of existence', 402; heroic in Australian verse drama, 722; heroic lay, OE, 124; heroic narrative, flyting speech in, 125; heroic poetry, OE, 141; heroic storytelling, 3; heroism and Milton, 304; heroism in Faulkner, 648; in American literature, 634; poet as, 419; traditional Malay, in literature, 703
heroines: black, 673
Herr, Michael: *Dispatches*, 675
Herrick, Robert: and T.S. Eliot, 541; *Hesperides*, 295; 'Julia' poems, 295
Hervey, John: *Memoirs of the Reign of George II*, 360
Hewett, Dorothy, 721, 723; *Bobbin Up*, 724
Heydon, John, 628
Heywood, Thomas: and Marlowe, 271; stage images, 260; *The Four Prentices of London*, 271; *A Woman Killed with Kindness*, 276–7
Hibberd, Jack, 723
Hickling, John, 731
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth: and Whitman, 580

Highmore, Joseph, 347, 372
Das Hildebrandslied, 124
Hill, Christopher, 305
Hill, Ernestine: *My Love Must Wait*, 725
Hill, Geoffrey, **545–6**; 'An Apology for the Revival of Christian Architecture in England', 545; 'Asmodeus', 546; *The Mystery of the Charity of Charles Peguy*, 545; 'September Song', 545
Hiller, Mary, 483
Hilliard, Nicholas, 203
Hilton, Walter, 160
Himes, Chester: and Van Vechten, 640
Hindi: and English, 72–3
Hirose, Taizo, 95
Hirsch, E.D., 32
historical criticism, **42–53**
historical fiction, 504; American, 573–4, 632; Armah, 714; Canadian, 733
historical linguistics, 65, 66
historicism: and structuralism, 30; medieval, 139, *see also* new historicism
The Historie of King Edward the Fourth, 275–6
'histories': genre of, 323
histories: literary, **2–3**
historiography: 16th C, 203; 18th C, and Bolingbroke, 360; English, 61; 'historiographic metafiction', 13
history: ME writing, 141; 18th C classical, 360; 18th C studies, revisionism in, 346; and Afro-American writers, 636; and Browning, 415; and English literature, 302; and Heaney, 545; and Johnson, 364; and Kipling, 510; and literature, 500–1; and Milton, 306; and post-structuralism, 30; and psychoanalysis, 36–7; and Romanticism, 382; and science, 469; and the novel, 52, 434; and theory, 51; as criticism, 52; in American fiction, 657; in Malaysian poetry, 703; in P. Taylor, 671; modern and postmodern in, 14–15; of English, 17; of English linguistics, **61–8**; Renaissance attitudes to, 283; uses of, 346, *see also* new historicism
history-writing: 16th C methodology, 207; 18th C Scottish, 343
Hobbes, Thomas, 327
Hoccleve, Thomas, **156**; *Regiment of Princes*, 156(2)
Hodge, Merle, 751; *Crick Crack Monkey*, 751–2
Hodges, C. Walter, 219
Hodgins, Jack: *The Invention of the World*, 738, 740
Hodgskin, Thomas, 401
Hogarth Press, 520
Hogarth, William: and British painting, 347; political satire, 347; 'A Harlot's Progress', 347
Hogg, James, 390, **399**; and 'Etterick Pen', 399; and *The Irish-Man at Home*, 399; poetry, 399; prologue, 399; *Confessions of a Justified Sinner*, 466–7; 'The Song of Oberon', 399; 'Woman', 399
Hogg, Richard, 100
Hoggart, Richard, 542
Holcroft, Thomas: and Hazlitt, 403; *Anna St Ives*, 372; *Seduction*, 355–6
Holder, William, 63
Hölderlin, Friedrich, 29, 33, 34
Holinshed, Raphael: and Shakespeare, 240
Holland, Norman, 22, 140
Holland, Sir Richard: *Buke of the Howlat*, 157
Hollywood: and Caldwell, 678; and Fitzgerald, 643–4
Holmes, John Clellon, 613, 678; *Mishaps, Perhaps*, 678
Holocaust: and 20th C drama, 548; and Plath, 627
Holtby, Winifred, 502
home: in Naipaul and Kroetsch, 736
Homer: and Miller, 661; *Iliad*, 349
Homiletic Fragment I, 130(2)
homilies: OE, **134**, 135–6
homonyms: in English dictionaries, 99
homophones: dictionary, 103
homosexuality: and Carpenter, 468; and Coward, 558–9; and Forster, 513–14; and heterosexuality, 39; and Melville, 590; and Wilde, 467–8; expatriate American women writers, 676; gay poetry, 615; homoeroticism, 18th C, 341; in Donne, 289; in Forster, 500; in H.B. Fuller, 598; in Malouf, 730; in Mann and Whitman, 579; in Sargeson, 764; Victorian period, 477, *see also* lesbianism
Hong Kong Chinese: and English, 72–3
honour: and Marlowe, 271; in Shakespeare, 244

Hood, Gretchen: and Mencken, 679–80
Hope, A.D., 721, 722, 724
Hope, Christopher: *Krugers Alp*, 718
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 47, 409, **421–4**; and Herbert, 292; and language, 411; and the EDD, 106; Irish usages of English, 65–6; 'No Worst, There Is None', 423; 'Pied Beauty', 423; 'The Windhover', 422; *The Wreck of the Deutschland*, 422, 422–3, 423
Hopkinson, Abdur-Rahman Slade, 747
Horace: and Dryden, 326; *Satires*, 323, 326
horror: in Bowen, 511
horror stories, 4
house: image of, 725
housing problems: in 19th C, periodical responses to, 482
Housman, A.E., 409, 420, **424**; and E. Thomas, 541
Housman, Laurence: *Alice in Ganderland*, 547
Houston Shaw Festival, 690
Howard, James: *All Mistaken*, 325
Howard-Hill, T.H., 5
Howe, Irving, 665
Howe, Susan, 619, 625
Howell, Jane, 225
Howells, William Dean, 575, **597**, 681–2; and *The Whole Family* (serial novel), 597; criticism, 572; *A Boy's Town*, 597; *Editha*, 597; *Flight of Pony Baker*, 597; *A Modern Instance*, 597; *The Rise of Silas Lapham*, 597; *Their Wedding Journey*, 597
Hoy, Cyrus, 257
Hubbard, L. Ron, 636, **668**; *Battlefield Earth*, 668; *The Final Blackout*, 668
Huber, François, 517
Hughes, Derek, 327
Hughes, John Fletcher, 8
Hughes, Langston, 615, **654**; and Van Vechten, 640; 'Feet Live Their Own Life', 113; *I Wonder as I Wander*, 654
Hughes, Ted, **544–5**, 544; and Shakespeare, 234–5; *Cave Birds*, 544–5; *Crow*, 544; *Remains of Elmet*, 544–5; *River*, 544–5
Hughes, Winifred, 435
Hugo, Victor, 447
Hulme, Keri, **765–6**; *The Bone People*, 766; *Te Kaihau/The Windeater*, 766
humanism, 17; and Donne, 288; liberal, 37
Hume, David, 29, **343–4**, 343, 367; and Blake, 383; *Essays Moral and Political*, 348
Hume, James, 360
Hume, Robert D., 324
humour: American humorists, 682; black humour in sixties fiction, 610; in Conrad, 509; in Coover, 674; in Hemingway, 642(2); in Millin, 717; in Sinclair, 653; in Whitman, 579; Jewish, 611, *see also* comedy; wit
Hungarian: and English, 72
Hungarian Canadian literature, 735
Hunt, Leigh, 400; *The Story of Rimini*, 402
Hurston, Zora Neale: and Dunbar, 596; *Life of Herod the Great*, 655; *Spunk*, 655; *Their Eyes Were Watching God*, 655
Hutcheson, Francis, 328, 344
Hutchinson, Anne: and Hawthorne, 589
Hutchinson, F.E., 293
Hutchinsonians: and Blake, 384
Huxley, Aldous, **527**, 739
Huxley, T.H., 470
Hyde, Robin, **763**; *Passport to Hell*, 763
hymn-in-epic: and Milton, 311
Hyppolite, Jean, 29
'I wyll no more go to the plowe', 161
iambic verse, 111(3), 213
Ichiyo, Higuchi: and C. Brontë, 450
iconoclasm: 18th C, 347; and Yeats, 538; in Renaissance literature, 290; Milton, 305
idealist doctrines: and T.S. Eliot, 622
identity: Australian, 725, 731; Canadian, 733–4, 734(3), 734–5, 739(2); in Bessie Head, 720; in Brathwaite, 753; in Browning, 418; in commonwealth poetry, 705; in Ngugi, female characters, 716; in Pickthall, 742; in A. Thomas, 740; in P. White, 730; local, 701; New Zealand, 761; Pacific, 764; West Indian, 747–8; women and, 746
ideology: and landscape, 346–7, 381; in Lovelace, 748
idiolects: in Faulkner, 649
idioms: American, 106; ME, 163
Ihimaera, Witi, 702, **766**; *The Matriarch*, 765, 766(2); *Whanau*, 766
illustration, 440, 441, 444; 18th C, 347; Tudor, 202

imagery: animal imagery in OE literature, 131–2; in Bacon, 296–7; in Beckett, 556; in Chaucer, hunting imagery, 195; in Milton, 309; in Shakespeare, 243; in Tomlinson, 544; in Yeats, 556; of human body, 167, 168
imagination: and Chaucer, 178
Imagism: and Eliot, 540; and Pound, 627
imitation, 323(2)
Imlay, Gilbert: *The Emigrants*, 578
imperialism: and Australian literature, 724; and Forster, 514; and Kipling, 510; and Queen Victoria's Golden Jubilee, 411; imperial myths, 716, 724; in 20th C poetry, 544; in New Zealand literature, 762, *see also* colonialism
impersonal constructions: OE, 96
impersonality: and Eliot, 614, 621; and Pound, 614
In a fryth as Y con fare fremede, 161
'In my be genynyg God me spede', 161
incest: in Shelley, 388–9
Inchbald, Mrs Elizabeth: and Austen, 397; *Lovers' Vows*, 397
India: and Burke, 401; and Kipling, 510; and Rushdie, 536; language policy of East India Company and Asiatic Society of Bengal, 64
Indian literature, **755–60**; short stories by women, 704
Indian themes: Carpenter, 468; Whitman, 579
Indian-English literature, 510, 536, 704
Indo-Caribbean literature, 746, 746–7
Ingarden, Roman, 688
Innaurato, Albert, 690; *Transfiguration of Benno Blimpie*, 691
innovatory fiction: American, 608, *see also* experimental literature
insanity *see* madness
institutional library history, **9–10**
institutions, 30–1, 36, *see also* university
interdisciplinary criticism, 610
International English usage, 72
International Phonetic Association, 65
International Writing Program, 720–1
intertextuality: in Kroetsch, 740–1
interview: genre of, Canadian, 737
intonation, 81(4)
Inuit literature, 735
Ireland: and Arnold, 412
Ireland, David: *The Unknown Industrial Prisoner*, 724
Irigaray, Luce, 38
Irish: usages of English, 65–6; words and phrases, G.M. Hopkins collection of, 106, *see also* Anglo-Irish
Irish culture: and Hungarian culture, 559
Irish drama, 556; 18th C, 357; 20th C, **549**; Victorian dramatists, 486
Irish literature: and Yeats, 537; short stories, 498
Irish periodicals, 483, 484
Irish revival: Victorian, 471–2
Irish theatre, 559; stereotypes, 562
Irish-American: in Norris 598
The Irish-Man at Home, 399
irony: in Douglas, 542; in Edgeworth, 399; in Hemingway, 643; in Restoration comedy, 324; in Sterne, 372–3
Irving, Henry, 487
Irving, Washington, 677; *The Legend of Sleepy Hollow*, 583
Iser, Wolfgang, 22, 31, 140, 557
Isherwood, Christopher, 2
Israeli Hebrew: and English, 72–3
Isvaran, Manjeri, 756
Italian criticism: and deconstruction, 15
Italy: and Dickens, 455; and Gaskell, 455; and Ruskin, 478; Italian 'art' and Shakespeare, 232; travel writing on, 3
Itwaru, Arnold, 746
Ives, Charles: and Emerson, 586
Iyayi, Festus: *Heroes*, 713
Jabavu, Noni, 720
Jack, Ian, 339
Jackson, Carl: *East Wind in Paradise*, 751
Jackson, Helen Hunt, 596, 611; *Mercy Philbrick's Choice*, 596; *Ramona*, 611
Jacobean private theatre, 260
Jacobs, Harriet A.: *Incidents in the Life of a Slave Girl Written by Herself*, 595
Jacob's Well, 167
Jakobson, Roman, 15, 22, 109, 627, 703
Jamaican playwrights, 754
James I, King of Scotland: *The Kingis Quair*, 142, 157, 160(2)
James, C.L.R.: *The Black Jacobins*, 755
James, Henry, 31, 47, 53, 228, 418, **598–602**; and Chaucer, 189–90; and

Milton, 305; and Ozick, 672; and Poe, 584; and Trollope, 458; and Wharton, 639; and Venice, 478; letters, 600; notebooks, 599; on Victorian fiction, 445; short stories, 602; style, 112; *The Ambassadors*, 574, 601(2), 601–2; *The American*, 599, 600; *The American Scene*, 599; *The Aspern Papers*, 599–600, 600; 'The Author of Beltraffio', 602; *The Awkward Age*, 600; *The Bostonians*, 600; 'A Bundle of Letters', 599; *The Golden Bowl*, 602; *In the Cage*, 16; 'The Jolly Corner', 599; 'My Friend Bingham', 602; *The Portrait of a Lady*, 305, 438, 599, 600; 'Professor Fargo', 602; *The Sacred Fount*, 599, 601(2); *A Sense of the Past*, 609; *The Spoils of Poynton*, 602; 'A Tragedy of Error', 189–90, 602; *The Tragic Muse*, 600–1; *Washington Square*, 599; *The Wings of the Dove*, 599–600, 601(2)
James, Mervyn, 168
James, P.D., **535**; *An Unsuitable Job for a Woman*, 535
James, Thomas: *Ecloga Oxonio-Cantabrigiensis*, 9
James, William, 15, 475, 602, 616; and Dos Passos, 645
Jameson, Fredric, 14, 19, 50, 51, 266, 513, 688, 702; historicism, 47; theory of narrative, 21
Janet, Pierre: and T.S. Eliot, 539
Jankyn: 'Book of Wicked Wives', 188
Japanese: and English, 72, 72–3, 86
Jardine, Lisa, 232
jargon: dictionary of, 103
Jarrell, Randall, 619, **624**, 625(2), **671**; '1914', 624; *Pictures from an Institution*, 671
Jauss, Hans-Robert, 44, 140, 153
jazz: and Ellison, 656; and English poets, 544; and Kerouac, 662
Jeake, Samuel: *Diary of the Action and Accidents of My Life*, 333
Jefferis, Barbara: *The Drover's Wife*, 704
Jeffers, Robinson, 607, **624**
Jeffrey, Francis, Lord: and Coleridge, 402; letters, 402
Jeffries, Richard, 409
Jenkins, Harold, 221, 232
Jenyns, Soame: *Epitaph on Samuel Johnson*, 352
Jerome, Jerome K., 513; *Three Men in a Boat*, 498
Jerrold, Douglas, 436, 443, 483, 485
Jessey, Henry, 316–17
Jewbury, Maria Jane, 404
Jewett, Sarah Orne, 593–4, **596**; and Cather, 632, 651; *The Country of The Pointed Firs*, 596(2)
Jewish literature: and A.M. Klein, 741–2, *see also* anti-Semitism; Judaism; Zionism
Jewish mysticism: and Mailer, 664
Jewish stereotypes: Wandering Jew, 665
Jewish-American literature, 611, 666; Calisher, 672; fiction, 634, 635–6; novelists, 636–7; Ozick, 672–3; women in, 635–6; Yezierska, 651
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer, **758–9**; *Heat and Dust*, 758; *The Householder*, 758; *A New Dominion*, 758
Johann, Arthur Devis, 346
John of Cornwall: *Speculum Grammaticale*, 61
Johnson, Barbara, 51
Johnson, Colin: *Dr Wooreddy*, 725
Johnson, Edward: *Wonder-Working Providence*, 577
Johnson, James Weldon, **624**, **653**, 653; and S. Lewis, 653; poetry, 653; *Autobiography of an Ex-Colored Man*, 653(2); 'Fifty Years', 624
Johnson, Linton Kwesi, **752**
Johnson, Lionel, 433(3); 'The Dark Angel', 433, 537
Johnson, Mike: *Lear: The Shakespeare Company Plays Lear at Babylon*, 761–2, 763
Johnson, Samuel: and Boswell, 362; and Gibbon, 365; and Milton, 303; and William Shaw, 343; and greatness, 365; and language, 342, 343; and the sublime, 402; biographical material, 362(2); melancholy, 342; poetry, 352; prose, **362–4**; *Dictionary*, 364(2); *Life of Milton*, 363; *The Lives of the Poets*, 362, 363; *Rasselas*, 363, 364; *The Tour to the Hebrides*, 363
Johnson, Thomas Herbert, 581
Johnston, Denis, **559**; *The Old Lady Says 'No!'*, 559
Joint Stock company, 548
Jolley, Elizabeth, 501, 725; *Mr Scobie's Riddle*, 501, 731
Jones, D.G., 743

Jones, Daniel, 65(2), 69
Jones, David, **542**; *Anathemata*, 542; 'The Sleeping Lord', 542; 'The Tribune's Visitation', 542
Jones, David (television director), 225
Jones, Ernest, **424**
Jones, Henry Arthur, 485, 486; *Mrs Dane's Defence*, 486
Jones, Henry (attrib.): *Memoirs of the Life and Writings of Swift*, 359
Jones, Inigo, 273, 280
Jones, James: *From Here to Eternity*, 633
Jones, Peter, 344
Jones, Sir William, 64; applied linguistics, 64; comparative linguistics, 64; phonetic transcription, 64; Third Anniversary Discourse, 64
Jong, Erica, 679
Jonson, Ben, 2, 258–9, 262, **271–4**; and P. Barnes, 552; and Carew, 294; and Shakespeare, 221; and Wordsworths, 287, 386; audiences, 260; bibliographical matters, 5; biographical matters, 273; epitaphs, 35; masques, 274, 280; poem in praise of, 274; satire, 236–7; tragedies, 274; *The Alchemist*, 257; *Bartholomew Fair*, 224, 260, 273(2); *Catiline*, 274; *Christmas His Masque*, 280; *Epicoene*, 267, 273; *Epigrammes*, 286; *Everyman out of his Humour*, 265; *The Forest*, 287; *Love Restored*, 280; *The Masque of Queenes*, 221, 259; *The New Inn*, 258; *Pleasure Reconciled to Virtue*, 280; *The Sad Shepherd*, 280; *Sejanus*, 273; *The Spanish Tragedy*, 273; 'To Heaven', 619; 'To Penshurst', 287, 386; *The Vision of Delight*, 280; *Volpone*, 272, 274; *Workes*, 5, 258–9
Josipovici, Gabriel, 205
Jouffroy, Théodore: and D. Stewart, 65
journalism: Dreiser, 637; Hazlitt, 401–2; Hemingway, 640–1; F. Norris, 598; Victorian, 481; Vonnegut, 668, *see also* New Journalism; reportage
journals *see* periodicals
The Journey to the West, 210–11
Joyce, James, 499, 505, **514–18**; and Beckett, 556; and T.S. Eliot, 616; and Lawrence, 525; and modernism, 412–13, 633; and Woolf, 519; plays, **559**; 'Clay', 516; *The Dead*, 110; *Dubliners*, 516, 518; *Exiles*, 559; *Finnegans Wake*, **517**, 518; *A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man*, 113, 515(2); *Ulysses*, 500, **514–15**, 514, 517, 525, 741–2
Judaism: and Disraeli, 446; and Roth, 666, *see also* anti-Semitism; Jewish literature; Zionism
Judith, 133
Julian of Norwich, 2, 160
Jung, Carl Gustav, 35, 228, 431; and Spenser, 209; and Wells, 526
Junius, 361(2)
Junius manuscript, **129–30**
Jury, Charles, 722
Kafka, Franz: and Dickens, 453; and Oates, 672; Benjamin on, 45
Kahn, Victoria, 205
Kaiser, Rolf, 146
Kanaka English, 74
Kane, George, 144(2), 149(2)
Kant, Immanuel, 19, 29, 48, 509; and Bradford, 577; and Dickinson, 581; and Victorian agnosticism, 470
Kaplan, Donald: (with Schwerner), *The Domesday Dictionary*, 630
Kay, Jackie: *Chiaroscuro*, 551
Keach, Benjamin, 321
Keats, John, 382(2), **389–90**; and Fitzgerald, 644; and James, 598; and Shakespeare, 234; and Yeats, 538; genre of poem on sculpture, 390; poststructuralist reading, 28; *Fall of Hyperion*, 390; 'La Belle Dame sans Merci', 390; 'Ode on a Grecian Urn', 28, 390; 'Ode on Melancholy', 390; 'Ode to a Nightingale', 538; 'On Seeing the Elgin Marbles', 390
Keble, John, 410; and Newman, 475; *The Christian Year*, 425
Keen, Peter, 544–5
Kelly, H.A., 217
Kelly, Hugh: *The School for Wives*, 355
Kemp, Jan, 766
Kemp, Martin, 203
Kempe, Margery, 2, 166
Kendall, Calvin, 78
Kendrick, Christopher, 318
Keneally, Thomas, 703; *The Survivor*, 725
Kennedy, Leo, 742
Kenrick, William: *Love in the Suds*, 357
Kent State collection, 2
Kent, William (landscape garden designer), 347

Ker, N.R., 136
Kermode, Frank, 51
Kerouac, Jack, 613, **661–2**, 678; *The Dharma Bums*, 662; *On the Road*, 662; *Pull My Daisy*, 662
Kerslake, Susan, 734
Kesey, Ken, **662–3**; *Demon Box*, 662–3
Kiely, Benedict, 498
Kierkegaard, Søren Aabye, 29, 372–3, 582
Kilroy, Thomas: *Double Cross*, 549
Kincaid, Jamaica: *At the Bottom of the River*, 746
King, Henry, 287; and Donne, 288
King Horn, 138
kingship: in Shakespeare, 241; OE, and Ælfric, 135–6
Kingsley, Charles, 436; 'Burns and His School', 410; *The Water Babies*, 442(2)
Kingsley, Mary: and Kipling, 511
Kinnaird, Joan, 334
kinship: and Gaskell, 456; in Dickens, 452
Kintsch, Walter, 115
Kinwelmarsh, Francis, 213
Kiparsky, Paul, 111, 213
Kipling, Rudyard, 466, **509–11**, 531, 544; and Conrad, 507; and Rushdie, 536; and imperialism, 510; English history, 510; Indian stories, 510; journalism, 510; poetry, 510; stories, 510; supernatural stories, 510; *Debits and Credits*, 509–10; *Kim*, 510, 536; *The Man Who Would Be King*, 507, 510; 'Mandalay', 511; 'Proofs of Holy Writ', 511
Kittredge, G.L., 178
Klein, A.M., 735, **741–2**
Kleist, Heinrich von, 33, 382
Knight, Clyde: *We Shall Not Die*, 751
Knight, Cornelia: *Dinarbas*, 364
The Knight in the Burning Rock, 261
Knight, Richard Payne: *Discourse on the Worship of Priapus*, 341
Knivet, Antony, 206
Koch, Chris, **728**; *Across the Sea Wall*, 728; *The Year of Living Dangerously*, 728
Kogawa, Joy, 739
Kojève, Alexandre, 29
Kolia, John, 769
Kominger, Siegfried, 323
Kraus, Karl, 234
Kristeva, Julia, 25, 26, 539
Kroetsch, Robert, 732, 737, **740–1**; and Naipaul, 736, 750; *Seed Catalogue*, 736; *What the Crow Said*, 740–1
Kuhn, Albert J., 384
Kuhn, Thomas, 78
Kunene, Mazisi, 720
Künstlerroman: Barth, 664; C.K. Stead, 765
Kurosawa, Akira: and Shakespeare, 247; *Ran*, 247
Kyd, Thomas: and Shakespeare, 246; *The Spanish Tragedy*, 246, 275(2)
Kynaston, Sir Francis, 194
Kytö, Merja, 89
Labov, William, 110
Lacan, Jacques, 31, 33, 34, 38, 213–14, 228, 463, 509, 513, 556, 597, 719
LaCapra, Dominick, 52
Laclau, Ernesto, 30
Ladd, Robert, 81
Ladoo, Sonny, 747
Laforgue, Jule: *Salomé*, 487
La Guma, Alex: *In the Fog of the Season's End*, 720
Laing, R.D., 424, 451, 674
Laird, Charlton, 189
Lake, D.J., 258
Lakota English, 72
de Lamartine, Alphonse: and Whitman, 581
Lamb, Charles, 400(2), **402**; and Manning, 402; and religion, 402; letters, 402; *Religious Musings*, 402
Lamb, Mary, 402; 'On Needle-Work', 403–4
Lambarde, William, 124, 208
Lamming, George, 239, 746, **751**, 751; *In the Castle of My Skin*, 705, 751; *Natives of My Person*, 751
Lampman, Archibald: *Among the Millet*, 742
landscape: 18th C, and ideology, 346–7; aesthetics of, and exploration narratives, 734; and ideology, 346–7, 381; and D. Livesay, 742; in 20th C fiction, 635; in fiction, 443–4; in Hardy, 464
landscape garden: 18th C, 347
landscape painting: 18th C, 348, *see also* visual arts
Lang, Andrew, 442; and Gosse, 474; and Howells, 597; letters, 474, 484; *Plot and Passion*, 485
Lang, John, 485
Langbaum, Robert, 416(2)

Langland, William: historical background, 141; metre, 145–6; poetic technique, 148–9; *Piers Plowman*, 138–9, 140(2), 144(3), 145, 145–6, **148–9**, 162
language, **59–115**; 18th C, 343, 344; 18th C poetry, 348; 20th C poetry, 546; and avant-garde, 49; and Barth, 664; and Burroughs, 663; and DeLillo, 674; and Dreiser, 638; and ethics, 65; and Hulme, 766; and identity, Canadian fiction, 740; and Johnson, 342, 364; and L = A = N = G = U = A = G = E poetry, 625; and Locke, 364; and Mathews, 675; and Ngugi, 715; and Pound, 610; and Smith, 344; and Swift, 360; and R. Wright, 655; attitudes to, 444; communal, in 19th C literature, 411; correctness, 60; humanist writers, 205; in Australia, 728; linguistic sign, 634; literary, 110; literary uses, 35; ME poetic, 140; norms of, 68; OE, 133; of discovery, Victorian, 470; of poetry, 667; redundancy in, 77; representational qualities, 410; slave-language, 595; social contexts, 60; social history, 65; standard and world English, 60; technical, and Chaucer, 192; utopias of, 29; Victorian fin-de-siècle, 476; Victorian theories of, 410, *see also* linguistics
language and style: Achebe, 712; Austen, 394–5; Avison, 742; Bacon, 296; Beckett, 553; Canadian writing, 734; Conrad, 508; Dewdney, 744; Donne, 297; Dreiser, 609; Dryden, 327; Dunbar, 159; Fletcher, 279; Hemingway, 643; Hopkins, 422, 423; James, 600; S. Lewis, 609; OE, 124(2), 126; Pater, 476; Pound, 627; Restoration comedy, 324; Scott, 394; Shakespeare, 238, 249; Skelton, 204; Soyinka, 711; Spenser, 210; Swinburne, 426; Twain, 593; Wollstonecraft, 403; Wyatt, 204
language change: and von Ueküll, 66–7
language games: in Canadian literature, 735
L = A = N = G = U = A = G = E poets, 619, 625; and Hopkins, 422
Larkin, Philip, 626; and Lowell, 546; and E. Thomas, 541; 'For Sidney Bechet', 544
Lass, Roger, 99
Latin: analogues of *Beowulf*, 128; English words of Latin origin, 103; pedagagical works, use of English in, 61; Shakespeare's use of, 104(2)
Laurence, Margaret, 702, 735, 736, 737, 738; African fiction, 738–9; *The Diviners*, 738; *Long Drums and Cannons*, 738; *The Tomorrow-Tamer*, 738–9
Laver, John, 76
Lavrin, Janko, 523
law: and Hardy, 461; and literature, 574–5; legal language in Shakespeare, 104; legal theory and semiotics, 25; OE legal material, 124
Lawrence, D.H., **521–5**, **542–3**, 635; and Fitzgerald, 644; and Hardy, 464; and Oates, 672; and Poe, 584; legacy, 525; letters, 521–2; poetry, 522, 523, **542–3**; short stories, 522; sublime in, 13; *Aaron's Rod*, 524; *Birds, Beasts and Flowers*, 542; *Chariots of the Sun*, 523; 'Delilah and Mr Bircumshaw', 522; *Fantasia of the Unconscious*, 644; *Kangaroo*, 523; *Lady Chatterley's Lover*, 524, 525; *Last Poems*, 542; 'Little Girl Lost', 524; *'Love among the Haystacks' and Other Stories*, 522; *Mr Noon*, 524; 'Odour of Chrysanthemums', 523; *The Rainbow*, 524; 'The Rocking-Horse Winner', 524; *St Mawr*, 16, 522; 'Ship of Death', 542–3; 'Snapdragon', 523, 542; *Sons and Lovers*, 524; *A Study of Thomas Hardy*, 524; 'Two Schools', 522; *The White Peacock*, 522; *Women in Love*, 13, 522, 522–3, 523
Lawson, Henry, 704, 723, 725–6, 760; and Sargeson, 762; 'The Drover's Wife', 704
Lawson, Louisa, 725–6
lawyers: in 18th C biography, 340
Laȝamon, 140; *Brut*, 141; syntax, 98–9
Laye, Camara, 714
Layton, Irving, 742
Lazarus play, 168
Leacroft, Richard, 489
Lear, Edward, 442
learners' dictionaries, 99
Leavis, F.R., 18, 52–3, 230, 421, 434–5; and Bloomsbury, 519; Leavisites and Lamb, 402

Leavis, Queenie: and Bloomsbury, 519
Le Carré, John, 503
Le Comte, Edward, 311
Lee, D., 112
Lee, Dennis, 705, 735
Lee, Levi, 690
Lee, Vernon, 445; *Supernatural Tales*, 442
Leech, Clifford, 330
Leech, Geoffrey, 114, 410–11
van der Leek, Frederike, 96
Lees, George Hyde, 538
Le Fanu, Sheridan, 442, 442–3
Lefebvre, Henri, 48
legal matters *see* law
legend: Australian, 728; in Narayan, 758
Leicester, Dorothy Sidney, Countess of: and Suckling, 295
Leland, John: and More, 205; *Itinerary*, 205
Lemon, Mark, 483
Lennox, Charlotte, 368(2); *The Female Quixote*, 368(2)
Lens, Bernard: and Milton, 315
Lentricchia, Frank, 18, 28, 51
Leonard, Tom, 546
Lepsius, Richard, 64
lesbian writing: Donne, 289–90; in Stein, 640; Marvell, 295; plays, 551
lesbianism: and Dickinson, 581; and Hemingway, 643; and Woolf, 519; films about, 41; lesbian feminism, 38–9, *see also* homosexuality
Lessing, Doris, **535**
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, 48
LeSueur, Meridel, 615
letters: in Faulkner, 647
Levertov, Denise, 623; and H.D., 624
Levine, Carole F., 327
Levins, Peter: *Manipulus Vocabulorum*, 62
Lévy-Bruhl: and T.S. Eliot, 622
Lewes, George Henry, 445; obituaries, 461; scientific aesthetic, 469–70
Lewis, C.S., 529; 'Romances', 529
Lewis, M.G.: *The Bravo of Venice*, 8; *The Monk*, 374, 392
Lewis, R.W.B., 586–7, 638–9
Lewis, Sinclair, 609, 645, **653**, 653; *Dodsworth*, 653; *Kingsblood Royal*, 653; *Main Street*, 653
Lewis, Wyndham: and McLuhan, 733
lexicography, 62, 99, 99–100, 102, 102–3, 105–6
Liang, Kojo, 715
liberal humanism, 37
liberalism: and Smith, 344
liberation movements: literature of, 707
Liberian English, 73
libraries: Bodleian, first printed catalogue, 9; history, **9–10**; National Library of Scotland, and Scott, 393; Yale Beinecke Library, 143
licensing controversy: 19th C theatre, 488
Life and Death of Captain Thomas Stukeley, 275
Lightfoot, David, 89
Lillo, George, **356**; *The London Merchant*, 356(3); *What D'Ye Call It*, 356
Lim, Shirley, 705
limerick: and Gilbert, 486
Lin Yutang: *Juniper Loa*, 703
Lincoln, Abraham, 580
linguistic atlas projects: American, 70
linguistics: 19th C, 8; American theory, 66; and pseudo-linguistics, 66; applied, and Sir W. Jones, 64; computational, 60, 86; English, history, **61–8**; historical, and Bloomfield, 66; in USA, 66; politics, 66, *see also* language
Linney, Romulus, 690, 691
Linton, Eliza Lynn, 440, 481
Lipset, Seymour, 733
Lister, Rev. John: library, 9–10
literacy and orality: in African literature, 715
literary criticism as torture, 18
literary histories, **2–3**
literary language, 110
literary politics, 28
literary theory, **12–53**; and 18th C studies, 337; and Canadian literature, 733; and Chaucer, 178; and postmodernism, 12–13; end of, 12; failure of, 17–18; in New Zealand, 761, *see also* criticism
Little, Jane, 519
little magazines, 499, 613, *see also* periodicals
Livesay, Dorothy, 742
loanwords, 102, **103**
local colour: Jewett, 596
local verses, 4
Locke, John, **333–4**, 366–7; and Dryden, 327; and T.S. Eliot, 541; and Johnson, 342, 364; and

language of poetry, 348; theory of language, 364; *Essay concerning Human Understanding*, 333–4; *Essay on Man*, 348; *The Reasonableness of Christianity*, 334; *Two Treatises of Government*, 333–4; *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, 348
Lodge, Thomas: *Rosalynde*, 268–9
logocentricism, 422; and Browning, 418–19
lo Liyong, Taban, 704
Lollards, 177, 206
Lomazzo, Gian Paolo, 203
London: and Donne, 289; and Melville, 593; and Woolf, 520; Renaissance, 276; Shakespearean, 223, 259
London, Jack, 610, 611; *The Iron Heel*, 610; *Martin Eden*, 610
long poem: 18th C, 337; Canadian, 743(2)
Longacre, R., 86
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 579; and Emerson, 585; *A Psalm of Life*, 579
Lotman, Yuri, 26
love, 35; in Australian literature, 704, 725; in Chaucer, 193(2), 196; in Hardy, 462, 464–5; in Joyce, 516; in Milton, 315; in Molière, 324–5; in D.G. Rossetti, 426; in Shakespeare, 228, 239, 250; in Wordsworth, 315
love lyrics: Chaucer, 198
Lovelace, Earl, 748; *The Dragon Can't Dance*, 748(2); *The Schoolmaster*, 748; *While Gods Are Falling*, 748
Lovelace, Richard: and Eliot, 294–5; 'La Bella Bona-Roba', 294–5
Lowe, Mauritius: and Johnson, 363
Lowe, Stephen, 548
Lowell, Amy, 525
Lowell, James Russell: and R. Carter, 579; letters, 579
Lowell, Robert, 614, 620, **625**, 626; and Larkin, 546; 'Antebellum Boston', 625; 'A Conversation with Ian Hamilton', 625; 'Near the Unbalanced Aquarium', 625; 'New England and Further', 625
Lowenthal, Leo, 44
Lowry, Malcolm, **532–3**, 737, 738; and De Quincey, 404; *October Ferry to Gabriola*, 404; *Under the Volcano*, 404, 533
Loy, Mina, 525
Loyola Brandão, Ignácio de: and Shelley, 398; *Não verás país nenhum*, 398
Lubbock, John, 469
Lubbock, Percy: *Craft of Fiction*, 13
Lucan: and Milton, 316; *Pharsalia*, 316
Lucas, Charles: and Burke, 366
Lucian: and Marlowe, 271; and Spenser, 212
Lucretius, 326–7
Lukács, George, **43–4**; *Evolution of Modern Drama*, 43
luminism: and Thoreau, 587
Luttrell, Narcissus: *Brief Historical Relation of State Affairs*, 323
Lydgate, John, **156**, 165; influence on Dunbar, 159; *Fall of Princes*, 164–5; *Reson and Sensuallyte*, 159
Lyly, John, 62, 236; *Gallathea*, 267, 275
Lynds, Dennis: 'Yellow Gal', 635
Lyons, Charles, 557
Lyotard, Jean-François, 15, 31
lyric: and ideology, 544; and politics, 544; Coleridge, 384; ME, 141, **160–4**; Romantic, and Austen, 398
lyric interludes: in Elizabethan romances, 236
lyric poetry: proverbs in, 204
Lytle, Andrew, **670**; *At the Moon's Inn*, 670; *The Long Night*, 670; *A Name for Evil*, 670; *The Velvet Horn*, 670
Lyttleton, George, Lord, 390
Mabie, Hamilton Wright: and Howells, 597
Mabou Mines Company: and Beckett, 554
McAlpine, Rachel, 766; *The Limits of Green*, 763; *Running Away from Home*, 763
Macaulay, George C., 154
Macaulay, Thomas Babington: periodical style, 481
McAuley, James, 722; *Captain Quiros*, 728
Macbeth, George, 544
McCall, C.H., 485
McCarney, Joseph, 44
McCarthy, Mary, 678–9
McCarthyism, 653, 686
McCauley, Sue: *Then Again*, 763
McCullers, Carson: and Odets, 690; plays, 689; *The Member of the Wedding*, 689; *The Square Root of Wonderful*, 689
MacDiarmid, Hugh, **543**; *A Drunk Man*, 543; 'The Eemis Stane', 112–13

MacDonald, Dwight, 628
MacDonald, George, 442(3); and T.S. Eliot, 541; *Lilith*, 541
McDonald, Ian, 748; *The Humming-Bird Tree*, 748
MacDonald, Robert David, 548
MacEwen, Gwendolen: *Trojan Women*, 743
McFarland, Thomas, 402
McGann, Jerome J., 5
McGonagall, William, 411
McGuane, Thomas: *Ninety-Two in the Shade*, 674
McGuiness, Frank: *Observe the Sons of Ulster Marching Towards the Somme*, 549
Machaut, Guillaume de: and Chaucer, 180; *La Fonteinne Amoureuse*, 180
Macherey, Pierre, 370
Machiavelli, Niccoló: and Shakespeare, 246; *The Prince*, 235
McKay, Claude, 751
McKenzie, Don, 5
Mackenzie, Henry, 343, 374
McKitterick, Rosamund, 134
MacLaverty, Bernard, 498
McLellan, Robert, 550
McLuhan, Marshall, 362, 608, 678; letters, 732–3
Macmillan (publishers): and Lewis Carroll, 9
MacNeice, Louis, **543**; and Mahon, 546; 'Donegal Triptych', 543
Macpherson, James: *Ossian*, 343
McQueen, Cilla, 766
McWhirter, George: *Catalan Poems*, 705
Madden, Lionel, 479
Madden, Sir Frederic, 127
madness: 18th C, 341–2; and art, 625–6; in American poetry, 613–14; in Melville, 591–2; in Tennyson, 429; mad women in Romantic writing, 437–8
madrigal, 213
magic: and Dryden, 326; ME, 167
magic realism: and J. Frame, 762
Mahapatra, Jayanta, 755–6, 756, 757
Mahon, Derek, 546
Mahy, Margaret, 763; *The Haunting*, 763
The Maid's Tragedy, 266–7
Mailer, Norman, 611, 611–12, 613, 634(2), 637, **663–4**; and Naipaul, 749; *An American Dream*, 663–4; *Ancient Evenings*, 664; *The Armies of the Night*, 664; *A Fire on the Moon*, 611, 664, 675; *The Naked and the Dead*, 664(2); 'The White Negro', 663; *Why Are We In Vietnam?*, 663
Maillet, Antonine, 734
Maine, Sir Henry, 483
Mais, Roger, 751
Makin, Bathsua, 63
Malamud, Bernard, 634, 635; *The Natural*, 637
Malawian literature, 706
Malay: and English, 72–3
Malaysian literature, 701, 703
Maldon, The Battle of, 125, 133
Mallarmé, Stéphane: and Poe, 584; *Hérodiade*, 487
Mallock, W.H., 410
Malone, Edmond: and Boswell, 364
Malory, Sir Thomas, **164–5**; *Morte Darthur*, **164–5**, 211–12
Malouf, David, 703, 725, **730**, 731; *Child's Play*, 730; *An Imaginary Life*, 730
Malthus, Thomas Robert: *Essay on the Principle of Population, 1798*, 401
Mamet, David, 691; and Odets, 690
'Man Alone' theme: in New Zealand literature, 762
de Man, Paul, 23, 27–8, **28**, 47, 590, 607–8, 703
Mander, Jane: *Story of a New Zealand River*, 764
Mandeville, Bernard de, 366–7; *The Fable of the Bees*, 360
Mandeville, Sir John: and Chaucer, 195–6; *Mandeville's Travels*, 168, 195–6
Manheim, Kate, 684
Maniam, K.S., 704
Mankind, 173
Manly, J.M., 184(2), 188
Mann, Thomas: and Whitman, 579; *Death in Venice*, 579; *The Magic Mountain*, 579
Mannerism, 203, 276
Manning, Thomas: and Lamb, 402; letters, 402
Mansfield, Katherine, 518, 704, 736, 760, **764**; critical writings, 518, 764; letters, 518, 764; 'Almost a Tragedy', 764
manuscripts: ME, 143(2); 17th C, 7–8; Chaucer, 184; English literary, 6;

facsimiles, 142(2); Cambridge Corpus Christi, 100, 101, 124, 135, 136, 143; Cambridge Pembroke, 134; Cambridge UL, 123, 143, 160, 161, 197; Dublin Trinity College, 161; Egerton, 390; Glastonbury Abbey, 123; Lincoln Cathedral, 142; London BL, 7, 123, 142, 161, 166, 167, 168, 197, 261–2, 301, 333; London Guildhall, 161–2; Oxford Bodley, 134–5, 135, 142, 154, 161, 166, 285, 294, 388–9; Paris Bibliothèque Nationale, 100, 126; Peterborough, 390; Washington Library of Congress, 168; York Minster Library, 161
Maori culture, 760
Maori literature, 761, 765, 767
Maori theatre, 768
Mapanje, Jack: 'We Wondered about the Mellow Peaches', 721
maps: copyright, 8
Marachera, Dambudzo: 'The Skin of Time', 716
Marcus, Jane, 519
Marcuse, Herbert, 45
marginality: in Canadian fiction, 739
Marian Triumphans, 298
Marienstras, Richard, 279–80
maritime literature (Canadian): fiction, 734
Markandaya, Kamala: *Nectar in the Sieve*, 759
Marlatt, Daphne, 743
Marlowe, Christopher, **269–71**; and Chapman, 276; and Shakespeare, 245, 271; and censorship, 269–70; sexual attitudes, 271; *Doctor Faustus*, 3, 229, 245, 266–7, 269–70, 270(4); *Hero and Leander*, 245, 276; *The Jew of Malta*, 258, 271; *Tamburlaine*, 270–1, 271(2); *Volpone*, 272
Maroitanga: and Ihimaera, 766
Márquez, Gabriel García, 13; and Kroetsch, 740–1
Marquis, Claudia, 763
Marranca, Bonnie, 690
marriage: fin-de-siècle, 466; in African literature, 715; in Austen, 398; in Chaucer, 183; in fiction, 367; in Frost, 622–3; in Hardy, 463; in Howells, 597; in OE literature, 132; in Renaissance drama, 267; in Spenser, 212; ME, 153
Marriott, Anthony: (with Foot), *No Sex, Please, We're British*, 550
Marshak, Samuil Yakovlevich: Burns translation, 354–5
Marshall, Paule: *The Chosen Place, The Timeless People*, 751
Marston, John, 262, **276**; and Shakespeare, 236, 246; private theatre plays, 276; *Antonio* plays, 246, 276(3); *The Malcontent*, 258; *What You Will*, 265
Martial: and Cowley and Sedley, 295, 329; epigrams, 286
Martin, Catherine, 726
'Martin Marprelate', 206
Martineau, Harriet, 437, 438–9, 440, 469; *Robert Elsmere*, 440
Marvell, Andrew 285–6, 295, 305; and Nashe, 232; and Shakespeare, 241; and Yeats, 538; and politics, 322; Latin poems, 295; lesbian poems, 289–90; symbolism, 295; *The Character of Holland*, 329; 'Coronet', 286; 'The Garden', 538; 'An Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland', 241, 284, 295(2); 'A Letter to Dr Ingelo', 295; *Miscellaneous Poems*, 329; *The Rehearsal Transpros'd*, 327; 'To His Coy Mistress', 28; 'Upon Appleton House', 295; 'Upon the Death of the Lord Hastings', 295
Marx Brothers: *A Night at the Opera*, 24
Marx, Karl and Marxism, 434–5; and Frankenstein story, 443; and Lawrence, 16; and Thackeray, 456–7; and aesthetics, 48; and culture, 51; and form, 16; and gender, 501–2; and money, 30; and psychoanalysis, 36; and utopia, 48; *Das Kapital*, 503; *The Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte*, 456–7; (with Engels), *Manifesto of the Communist Party*, 28
Mary I, Queen of England, 202
Mary, Queen of Scots, 202
masculine fantasy: in Grahame, 512
Mason, Bobbie Ann, 635
Mason, Bruce, 761; *Awatea*, 768; *The Healing Arch*, 768; *The Pohutakawa Tree*, 768
Mason, Libby: *Double Vision*, 551
Mason, R.A.K., 760(2)
Masonic symbolism: in Dickens, 455

masque: Milton, 308; Renaissance, **280**
mass culture, 653
Massinger, Philip, 262, 279; and Shakespeare, 232; *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*, 279
Masson, David, 445
Masterman, Ann: *The Old Maid*, 367
Masters, Olga, 729
materialist criticism, **42–53**
mathematics: 16th C, 207
Mather, Cotton, 577
Mathew, Ray, 722
Mathews, Elkin: and Yeats, 538
Mathews, Harry, **674–5**
matriarchal myth: in Woolf, 519–20
Matthews, Brian: *Louisa*, 724
Maugham, W. Somerset, 436, 513, 677
Maurras, Charles: and T.S. Eliot, 679
Mayer, Wolfgang, 286
Mayhew, Augustus, 436
Mayhew, Henry: and Melville, 593; *London Labour and the London Poor*, 593
Mayhew, Thomas Jr, 65
Mayne, Fanny N.: *Jane Rutherford*, 436
Mayo, Robert, 367
Mayor, Flora Macdonald, 502; *The Rector's Daughter*, 511; *The Squire's Daughter*, 511
May's newspaper directory, 480
Mazrui, Ali, 709
meaning *see* semantics
media: sexism in, 41
media education: and teaching of English, 16
medicine: 18th C, and literature, 349; in early medieval England, 123; medical vocabulary, 104; quackery, language of, 65
medievalism *see* Middle Ages
Meillet, A., 89
melodrama: Australian 19th C, 703; in Hellman, 688–9; Victorian, 435–6
Melville, Herman, 20, 573, 574, 575, **590–3**; and Frankenstein story, 443; and Lawrence, 523; and Selby, 681; and Traven, 660; poetry, 593; 'Bartleby the Scrivener', 574, 592(2); *Billy Budd*, 574, 591, 592–3, 593; 'The Confidence-Man', 574, 592; 'I and My Chimney', 592; *Israel Potter*, 592; *John Marr and Other Sailors*, 593; 'Malvern Hill', 593; *Moby Dick*, 523, 574, 576, 591(5), 591–2, 592; *Pierre*, 585, 592(2); *Redburn*, 5; *Timoleon*, 593; *Typee*, 591(4)
memoirists: 18th C, 337
Memoirs of the Life and Writings of Swift, 359
memory: and Dickens, 452; in T. Williams, 691
men in feminism, 40–1
men in literature: bachelors in Victorian literature, 467; Grahame, 512
Mencken, H.L., 608, **679–80**; and Cain, 680; and Dreiser, 638; and S. Lewis, 653; letters, 638, 679, 679–80; *The American Language*, 622
de Mendoza, Gonzalez: *Historie of the Great and Mightie Kingdome of China*, 298
Menippean satire: and Derrida, 27; and Pynchon, 667
mental illness: and psychology, 43
Meredith, George, **424**, **465**; *Beauchamp's Career*, 465; *Modern Love*, 424
Meredith, John, 727; *Frank the Poet*, 727
Meritt, Herbert Dean, 100
Merriam, G.C., 103
Merrill, James, **680–1**; and Auden, 616; 'Yanina', 680
metafiction: and Rushdie, 759
metaphor: in Golding, 112; in Shakespeare, 229; in Vaughan, 294
metaphysics: and Dewdney, 744
Metcalf, John, 737(2)
Metham, John, 165
metre, 111; alliterative, ME, 145; and gender, 582; Hoccleve, 156; metrical phonology, 78–9; metricality in Webster, 278; metrics in modern poetry, 619–20; new metrics, 23; OE, 126(3), 129(2); Whitman, 579
Metz, Christian, 45
Meyvaert, Paul, 124
Michaels, Anne, 743
Micone, Marco, 734
Middle Ages: 18th C interest in, 344–5; and Eco, 24; medieval romance and Scott, 393
Middle English: adverbials, 97; dialects, 108; extracted subject, 96; field-names, 107; grammar, 61; pronunciation, 76–7; relative clauses, 98; semantics, **102**; syllable quantities, 80; verb–particle combination, 96; vocabulary, **102**

Middle English Dictionary, 102
Middle Scots poetry, **157**
Middleton, Thomas, 258, 262, **278**; and Shakespeare, 236; and *Timon of Athens*, 229; prose, 297; sources, 278; stage images, 260; *The Almanac*, 278; *The Ant and the Nightingale*, 297; *The Changeling*, 278; *Hengist, King of Kent*, 262; *No Wit, No Help Like a Woman's*, 268, 278; *The Two Gates of Salvation*, 297; *Women Beware Women*, 278; (with Dekker), *The Roaring Girl*, 256–7, 266–7, 278
Midrash: and Milton, 312
Mill, John Stuart, 410(2), 474, 475
Miller, Arthur, **685–6**, 691; and Odets, 690; *The Crucible*, 686; *Death of a Salesman*, 686
Miller, Henry, **661**, 676, 677; *Book of Friends*, 661
Miller, J. Hillis, 51, 540, 607–8
Miller, Perry, 576
Miller, Thomas: *Godfrey Malvern; or The Life of an Author*, 482
Miller, William: 'Wee Willie Winkie', 408
Millett, John, 729
Millett, Kate, 479
Millin, Sarah Gertrude: *Alita* stories, 717
Mills, Ethel: 'A Box of Dead Roses', 723
Millward, Jessie, 488
Milton, John, 38, 273–4, **301–18**, 321; and Arnold, 304, 412; and Blake, 303–4, 315, 383; and Burton, 297; and Coleridge, 309; and Cowper, 303; and Dante, 311; and Dryden, 303; and G. Eliot, 304; and Empson, 543; and James, 305, 598; and Johnson, 303; and Lucan, 316; and Nashe, 232; and Ovid, 309–10, 311; and Pope, 303, 350; and Shakespeare, 308; and Shelley, 315; and M. Shelley, 315; and Tennyson, 315, 431(3); and Thomson, 303; and Traherne, 307, 328; and Virgil, 311(3), 311–12; and Wordsworth, 315, 386; and iconoclasm, 290; and politics, 322; and Puritan America, 577; French translations, 301; Latin translations of, 315; lesbian poems, 289–90; letters, 318; prose, **317–18**; psalm versions, 307; sonnets, 307; translations, 301, 307, 315; women in, 310–11; *Areopagitica*, 307, 317–18, 318; *Comus*, 280, 305–6, 306, **308–9**, 308; *De Doctrina*, 306, 316, 317; *Defences*, 317; *Eikonoklastes*, 317; 'Elegy VI', 307; *Epitaphium Damonis*, 306; *The History of Britain*, 306, 310–11; *Il Penseroso*, 307; *L'Allegro*, 307; *Logic*, 306; *Lycidas*, 306, **309**; *A Mask*, 308; *Nativity Ode*, **306–7**, 306; *Of Education*, 317; *Paradise Lost*, 301(2), 302, 303, 305, 305–6, 306, **309–15**, 431, 577; *Paradise Regained*, 301, 304, 305, 306, **315–17**; 'The Passion', 307, 328; *Samson Agonistes*, 303, 304, 305, 306, **315–17**; *1645*, 307
mimesis: and Sorrentino, 662
Mineka, Francis, 483
Minet, John, 168, 206
Minghella, Anthony: plays, 551
minimalism: and Beckett, 554
Minot, Laurence, 141
minstrels: ME, 169–70
Mirk, John, 206; *Festial*, 167, 168
misogyny: and Thackeray, 457
missionary linguistics: New England, 65
Mississippi: black English in, 71
Mist, Nathaniel, 345
Mitchell, Margaret, 632, **652**; letters, 652; *Gone with the Wind*, 652
Mitchell, W.O.: *The Alien*, 740; *The Vanishing Point*, 740; *Who Has Seen the Wind*, 735
Mitchell's newspaper directory, 480
Mitford, Mary Russell: and E.B. Browning, 415; *Our Village*, 444
mock-epic, 418
mock-heroic mode, 3, 630
modality, 90
modals, 89, 100, *see also* verbs
mode: feminist writing, 42
modern: in history, 14–15
modern drama: theories of, 45
Modern English: semantics, **102–6**; vocabulary, **102–6**
modernism, 49–50, 499, 540, 627, 681; and Browning, 415; and Ellison, 656; and H.D., 623; and Joyce, 515; and lo Liyong, 704; and Milton, 314; and Romanticism, 614–15; and E. Thomas, 541; and Waugh, 530; and Yeats, 539; American, 632; British, development of, 412–13;

high modernism, 13; in African novels, 713–14; in the novel, 633; modernist poetics and Wordsworth, 386; modernist poetry, 680; New Zealand, 767; women writers, 525
modernity: in Chaucer criticism, 178
Mofolo, Thomas: *Chaka and the Bambata Rebellion*, 708, 717
Moglen, Helene, 449
Molesworth, Mary Louisa, 442
Molière: and Jonson, 273; love in, 324–5
Monar, Rooplall, 746
Monboddo, James Burnett, Lord, 64
money: and gossip, in G. Eliot, 459–60; and women, 18th C fiction, 368; in Shakespeare, 238, 248, *see also* business
monosexuality *see* homosexuality
Monroe, Harriet: and Pound, 627–8
Montagu, Elizabeth, 338
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley, **338**; and Pope, 352; *Letters from the East*, 338
Montgomery, James: *The Wanderer of Switzerland, and other poems*, 6
Montgomery, L.M., 734
Moodie, Susanna: *Roughing It*, 733, 737
Moore, Brian, 732
Moore, Doris Langley, 441
Moore, Edward: *The Gamester*, 357
Moore, George, 445, **466**; and Hardy, 464; *The Brook Kerith*, 513; *A Mummer's Wife*, 466(2)
Moore, Marianne, 525, 616, 617–18, **626**, **679**; 'In Distrust of Merits', 619; 'Marriage', 626
Moore, Thomas: and Shelley, 388–9; journals, 391
Moore, Tom Inglis, 722
Moore, Sir William: *True Crucifixe for True Catholickes*, 287
Moorhouse, David, 730
Moorhouse, Frank: 'The Drover's "Wife" ', 704
morality: and Austen, 395, 397, 397–8, 398; and Beckett, 552–3
morality plays: and Austen, 397; ME, **172–3**
More, Hannah, 369; and Anne Yearsley, 337
More, Mary, 284
More, Paul, 477
More, Sir Thomas see Sir Thomas More
More, Sir Thomas, **204–6**, 204, 240–1; epigrams, 286–7; *Confutation*, 205; *A Dialogue concerning Heresies*, 205; *Dialogue of Comfort*, 205; *Richard III*, 205; *Utopia*, 204–5, 205(2)
Morgan, Lady, 392, **399**; Irish novels, 399; *The Wild Irish Girl*, 392; *Woman and Her Master*, 457
Mörike, Eduard: and Keats, 390
Morley, John, 464
Mormons: and Milton, 317
morpheme-based morphology, 82
morphology, **82–3**; and syntax, 97–8
Morrieson, Ronald Hugh, 760
Morris dance: and Shakespeare, 248–9
Morris, William, **424–5**, **468**; and the fairy tale, 442; and Wells, 526; journalism, 481; letters, 474–5; *'The Defence of Guenevere' and Other Poems*, 424–5; 'A Dream', 481; *News from Nowhere*, 468, 526; 'Shadow of Amiens', 481; 'The Story of the Unknown Church', 481; *The Well at the World's End*, 468; *The Wood Beyond the World*, 468
Morrison, Arthur, 436
Morrison, John, 731
Morrison, Toni, **673**; *The Bluest Eye*, 673; *Song of Solomon*, 673; *Tar Baby*, 673
Morse, Robert, 680
Morte Arthure, 138, 139, 145
Morton, A.Q., 258
Morton, Thomas: *New English Canaan*, 298
mother and son relationships, 438
motherhood *see* family relationships
motherhood: in Victorian fiction, 438; motif in Whitman, 579
Motion, Andrew, 544
Mountjoy, Lora: and Mahy, 763; *Deep Breathing*, 763
Mouré, Erin, 743
Muir, Edwin, **543**; 'Day and Night', 543; *One Foot in Eden*, 543
Mukařovský, Jan, 703
Mulcaster, Richard: and Spenser, 212
Mulgan, John, 760
Müller, Friedrich Max, 65
Mulock, Dinah, 437
multiculturalism: in Canadian drama, 744
mummers' plays, 204; and Shakespeare, 248–9

Munn, Henry Toke, 734
Munonye, John, **712**
Munro, Alice, 732, 736, **739**; and Tennyson, 431; *Lives of Girls and Women*, 431; *The Progress of Love*, 739
murder: Victorian attitudes to, 435–6
Murdoch, Iris, **534–5**
Murphy, Tom: *Bailegangaire*, 549
Murray, Les, 703–4, 704, 721; religion and, 729
Murry, Middleton: and Mansfield, 518
music: and C. Brennan, 727; and Byron, 388; and Emerson, 586; and Faulkner, 646; and Hardy, 420; and Herbert, 292, 292–3; and Housman, 424; and Norris, 598; and Poe, 585; and Romantic poetry, 381–2; and Swift, 359; Donne, 20th C settings, 288; in 18th C periodicals, 361; in Beckett, 556; in Dryden, 326; in Shakespeare, 237; lowland song, 343; Restoration, **334–5**; song verse, Renaissance, 213; songs in Elizabethan romances, 236; watermarks in manuscripts, 5–6
musical comedy: birth of, 486
Mutabaruka, 752
'My love in her attire' (anonymous lyric), 286
Mystère de la passion Nostre Seigneur, 168
mystery writing: and Twain, 594, *see also* detective fiction
mystical language: 17th C, 5
mysticism: and Mailer, 664
mystics: ME, 166
myth: and Beckett, 555; and Chaucer, 186, 187(2); and Conrad, creation myth, 506; and Gunn, 544; and Heaney, 545; and Van Herk, 740; and T. Hughes, 544; and Oates, 672; and Yeats, 537; Australian, 731; Egyptian, and Whitman, 580; El Dorado myth, in Caribbean literature, 746; in Achebe, 712; in American literature, 633; in Atwood, 739; in Frame, 762–3; in Ghanian literature, 715; in Hemingway, 643; in Malaysian poetry, 703; in Merrill, 680; in T. Morrison, 673; in new literatures, 702; in Pynchon, 666–7; in Shakespeare, 237; myth criticism, 610; Persephone myth, and Pickthall, 742
N-Town cycle, 170–1
Nabokov, Vladimir, 3, 635, **661**; *The Defence*, 661; *The Enchanter*, 661; *Lolita*, 661; *Pale Fire*, 633, 661, 667
Naggarajan, K.: *Athawar House*, 759
Naipaul, Shiva: *A Hot Country*, 750
Naipaul, V.S., 746(3), 747, **748–9**; and Kroetsch, 736; non-fiction, 748; *Finding the Centre*, 750; *Guerrillas*, 749(2); *A House for Mr Biswas*, 750; *In a Free State*, 736, 750; *The Loss of El Dorado*, 746, 748; *The Middle Passage*, 746; *Mr Stone and the Knights Companion*, 748–9; 'The Return of Eva Perón', 749
names *see* onomastics
Nannestead, Elizabeth, 766
Napier, Sir William: and Macaulay, 481
Narayan, R.K., 757, **758**; *The Astrologer's Day*, 758; *Guide*, 758; *Swami and Friends*, 705; *The Vendor of Sweets*, 758
narration: in Hawkes, 633; in Schreiner, 716; in Shakespeare, 248; in Twain, 594
narrative, 29; heroic, flyting speech in, 125; in Canadian poetry, 743; in Gass, 671; in C. Hope, 718; in D. Jones, 542; in McGuane, 674; in Mailer, 663–4; in Nashe, 206; in Tennyson, 430(2); in Trollope, 458; nature of, 434; theories of, 20–1
narrative invention, 21
narrative poems: R.L. Stevenson, 426
narrative style: ME, 138
narratology, **20–3**
narrator: Browning, 416; female ME, 141; in James, 31; in J.W. Johnson, 653; OE, 125
Nashe, Thomas: fiction, 206; influence, 232; narrative technique, 206; *Christes Teares Ouer Jerusalem*, 206; *Purchas his Pilgrimes*, 206; *Summer's Last Will and Testament*, 232
Nathan, George Jean: and O'Neill, 686–7
national identity *see* identity
National Library of Scotland: and Scott, 393
national literature: concept of, 708
national theatre: American, 683
National Theatre of Great Britain, 549
nationalism: and poetry, 767; Canadian, in F.R. Scott, 741

naturalism, 636; in Blake, 383; in Hellman, 688–9; in Moore, 466
nature: and D. Stewart, 728–9; and the Brontës, 413; and Thoreau, 586–7; in Frost, 622; in Goldsmith, 352; in Melville, 593; poetry of, 385
nautch: in Anand, 758
Naylor, E.W., 251
Neal, John: and Poe, 584
negativity: aesthetics of, 44
Neidjie, Bill: *Kakadu Man*, 725
neogrammarianism: and Bloomfield, 66
neologisms, 104, 682; nonce words, 80; Orwell, 105
Neoplatonism: and H.D., 623; and Yeats, 537
Nesbit, Edith, 440, 512; *Long Ago When I Was Young*, 440
networks: literary, 484
Neugeboren, Jay, 636–7
New Comedy: and Orton, 560
New Criticism, 610
New England: missionary linguistics, 65
New England English, 89
new historicism, 51, 212, 226, 227; and Renaissance drama, 266; and Renaissance literature, 283(2), *see also* history
New Irish Drama, 549
New Journalism, 482(2), 483, 483–4, 610, 634
New Poetry, 544
'New Women': on Victorian stage, 488
new words *see* neologisms
New Zealand English, 71
New Zealand literature, **760–9**; impact of Australian literature on, 762; short story, 736
Newbolt Report on the Teaching of English, 17
Newdigate Newsletters, 323
Newgate pastoral, 356
Newman, John Henry, **475**; *Essays Critical and Historical*, 475
newspapers *see* periodicals
Newton, Isaac: and Hume, 344; *Principia*, 401
Ngcobo, Lauretta, 720
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 705, 707, **715–16**; and Conrad, 508; *Devil on the Cross*, 716; *A Grain of Wheat*, 508; *Petals of Blood*, 508, 715
Nicaraguan English, 95
Nicholas of Cusa: and Everard, 298
Nichols, Peter: plays, 551; texts and publishing, 5; *Forget-me-not Lane*, 551; *Passion Play*, 5, 551; *Privates on Parade*, 551
Nicholson, Nigel, 518–19
Nickerson, Jane Hoffman, 513
nicknames, 2
Nicoll, Allardyce, 550
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 29, 33, 47; and Emerson, 586; and Lawrence, 525; *Also Sprach Zarathustra*, 586
Nigerian literature: Civil war literature, 706, 713(2); poetry, 713
nihilism, 29
nineties (1890s) *see* fin-de-siècle
Nkosi, Lewis, 720; *Mating Birds*, 720
Noh drama: and Yeats, 537
non-fiction: theory of, 21
non-referential writing, 422
nonce words, 80
nonconformist literature, 206; 17th C, 321
nonsense: children's literature, 19th, 442; words, 682
Noonan, Michael: *Magwitch*, 455
Norcross family: and Dickinson, 582–3
Nordloh, David J., 5
Norfolk: Scandinavian place-names, 108
Norman, Frank: *Bang to Rights*, 660
Norman, Marsha, **686**, 689, 691; *'Night, Mother*, 686
Norris, Christopher, 27–8
Norris, Frank, 598, 607; and Dreiser, 638; *The Pit*, 598
Norris, Joseph Parker, 235
Norse skalds: and OE poetic style, 124(2)
North Carolina: black English in, 71
North, Roger: *Life of Francis North*, 340
North, Sir Thomas, 326
Northampton, James, Earl of, 6
Northcliffe, Lord, 483
Northern Ireland: ethno-linguistic differences, 70
Norton, Charles Eliot: and Gaskell, 455; and Gosse, 290; letters, 477–8
Norwood, Robert Winkworth, 742
nostalgia, 39
Nou sprinkes þe sprai, 161
nouns, 84; agent nouns, 151; noun phrases, 88, 93, 95
Nova Scotian English, 69
Novalis: and Carlyle, 419, 472
novel: 17th C, 321; 18th C, **366–75**;

20th C, Hardy and, 464; African, 706, 708–9, 720; American, closure, 574; and Hazlitt, 403; beginnings of, 341; British, 498–9; Canadian, 737; history and politics and, 52; history of, 47; Indian, 757–8; location and ideology in, 444; Lukács on, 43–4; New Zealand, 760; novels by poets, 761–2; political history, 433–4; Romantic vision and, 391; semiotic features, 24; Victorian, **433–68**
novel forms of words *see* neologisms
Novel with Cocaine (attrib. Nabokov), 661
novelization: Clough, 420
novellas: Canadian, 737
Nowra, Louis, 731; *The Golden Age*, 723, 731; *Sunrise*, 723, 731
Ntiru, Richard, 716
nuclear disaster: fictions of, 504
numerology: and Donne, 289; in Shakespeare, 245; ME, 167
Nunn, Trevor, 226
nursery rhymes: Tennyson, 427
Nwapa, Flora, 704, 707
Nye, Robert: *Falstaff*, 504
van Nyevelt, Jonkheer Willem van Zuylen: *Souterliedekens*, 208
Oates, Joyce Carol, **672**; *Bellefleur*, 672; *A Bloodsmoor Romance*, 672; *Childwold*, 672; *Wonderland*, 672
Obelkevich, James, 435
O'Brien, Flann: and Joyce, 518; *The Dalkey Archive*, 518
O'Brien, Gregory, 766
O'Brien, Tim, **674**; *Going After Cacciato*, 674; *If I Die in a Combat Zone*, 674; *Northern Lights*, 674
O'Casey, Sean, 549, **560**; and Lady Gregory, 559; and O'Neill, 687; *Juno and the Paycock*, 560, 687
O'Connor, Flannery, **658–9**; 'A Circle in the Fire', 659; 'The Comforts of Home', 659; 'The Displaced Person', 658–9, 659; 'A Good Man is Hard to Find', 658–9; 'Judgement Day', 659; 'Revelation', 659; *Wise Blood*, 633
O'Connor, T.P., 483
Odets, Clifford, **690**
Oedipus complex, 434
Oedipus myth: in Pynchon, 667–8
Ogden, C.K., 422
Ogilvie, William, 401
O'Grady, Hubert: and Joyce, 559; *Emigration*, 559
O'Hara, Frank, 613; 'Ave Maria', 619
O'Hara, John, 677
O'Hara, Kane, 356
Okara, Gabriel, 705, 711, 715
O'Keeffe, John, 357
Okigbo, Christopher, 713
Okot p'Bitek, 707
Old English: adverbials 97 ; adverbs, 96; auxiliaries, 89; dialects, 100; digraphs, 78; glosses, 100; impersonal constructions, 96; in OED, 99; lexicography, 99–100; morphology, and structure of noun phrases, 87–8; place names, 107; poetry, grammar and metre in, 78; semantics, **99–100**; syllable quantities, 80; verse, intonation, 80; vocabulary, **99–100**
Old English literature, **121–36**
'Old' Royal Library, 9
Oldham, John, 328; imitations, 323
Olds, Peter, 766
Oliphant, Margaret, 437, 445; *The Perpetual Curate*, 440
Olney, James: *Tell Me Africa*, 713
Olsen, Charles: *Maximus Poems*, 13
Olsen, Stein, 17
Olsen, Tillie, 635–6
Olson, Charles, 681
omens: in Shakespeare, 244
Ondaatje, Michael: *The Collected Works of Billy the Kid*, 735
O'Neal, John, 690
O'Neill, Eugene, **686–7**; and Glaspell, 684; letters, 686–7; *Bound East for Cardiff*, 687; *The Emperor Jones*, 705; *The Iceman Cometh*, 687(2); *Long Day's Journey into Night*, 687(3); *Mourning Becomes Electra*, 687; *A Touch of the Poet*, 687
Ong, Walter J., 362, 703
Onitsha tradition, 713
onomastics, **106–8**; names in Shakespeare, 216, 217; naming in Pynchon, 667
ontotheology: and J.C. Powys, 528
Onuora, Oku, 752
openings *see* beginnings
Opie, Amelia, 392
Oppen, George: 'Of Being Numerous', 626
oral tradition: and Aidoo, 715; and D. Livesay, 742; and Malaysian literature, 703; and Narayan, 758; and South African theatre, 720; and

Wendt, 769; and Zulu literature, 720; in Fagunwa, 710; in R.L. Stevenson, 426; orality, and literacy, in African literature, 715
oral-formulaic rhetoric, 140
orature aesthetics, 709
Oriental allusion: in Whitman, 580
Orosius, OE, 133–4
orphan: Victorian, as narrative device, 450
Orrery, John Boyle, earl of: and Swift, 359
orthography, **75–82**, 82, 100; Jonson, 259; old-spelling texts of Shakespeare, 4–5; problems in, 104
Orto do Esposo, 190
Orton, Joe, **560**
Orwell, George, 2, 527, 531, 739; and Waugh, 530; neologisms and French translation, 105; *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, 527
Osaragi, Jiro: *Homecoming*, 703
Osborne, Dorothy: *Letters to Sir William Temple*, 331
Osborne, John, 503; plays, 548
O'Sullivan, Vincent: *The Pilate Tapes*, 767; *Shuriken*, 768
Otway, Thomas: and tragedy, 323; *The Atheist*, 330–1
Ovid: and Chapman, 213; and Chaucer, 185; and Milton, 309–10, 311; and Shakespeare, 232, 233, 239, 241–2; and Spenser, 211, 212; and R. Wright, 655; *Art of Love*, 311; *Metamorphoses*, 211, 233, 247, 271, 309–10
Owen, Robert, 401
Owen, Wilfred, **542**
The Owl and the Nightingale, 141, 141–2, 162(4)
Oxford: printing in, 7
Oxford English Dictionary, 99, 101
Oxford Movement: and Herbert, 292
Oxley, William, 547
oxymoron, 22, 112
Ozick, Cynthia, 635–6, **672–3**; 'The Pagan Rabbi', 672
Pacific Englishes, 74
Pacific languages, 69
Pacific literature *see* South Pacific literature
pacifism: Chaucer and Gower, 155, 184
pagan cults: OE, 128–9
pageant: Renaissance, **280**
Paget, Frances, 442
pain: and Keats, 389–90
Paine, Thomas, 400, 404, 576; and America, 401; *The Age of Reason*, 341
painting: 18th C, female beauty in, 343; and 18th C historical drama, 357; and poetry, 3; baroque, and Shakespeare, 237; colonial, metaphor in, 703; Lawrence, 523, *see also* visual arts
Pakistani literature, 701
palaeography: OE, 82, 123
Paley, Grace, 635–6
palimpsest: in 19th C, 404(2), 473
Palingenius, Marcellus: *Zodiacus Vitae*, 211
Palmer, Michael, 625
Palsgrave, John: *Leclarcissement*, 62
Paltock, Robert: *Peter Wilkins*, 342
pamphlets, 340, 352
paper analysis, 5–6
Papua New Guinea literature, 769; poetry, 703
paradigm and syntax, 91
parallelism in poetry, 22
Paris: and American writers, 676
Parker, Dorothy, 642, **682–3**
Parker, Gilbert: *The Seats of the Mighty*, 486
Parker, Samuel, 327
Parlement of the Thre Ages, 145
The Parliament of Fowls, 142
Parnassian writing, 409–10, 474
parody: and 18th C satire, 339; in Barthelme, 674; in Beckett, 555; in black literature, 612; in Hemingway, 643; Renaissance, 274–5
particles, 97
Partridge, A.C., 274
passion: in Pope, 349
passive voice, 92
the past, 702–3, 703–4; and Faulkner, 648; and modernism, 539; in Muir, 543
Paston, Sir John, 143
pastoral, 386; and Georgic, 307; and Restoration comedy, 324; in Gay, 339; in Heaney, 545; in Jonson, 280; in Shakespeare, 236
pastoralism: in Faulkner, 647
pastourelle: and Chaucer, 180; ME, 161
Pater, Walter, 409, 410, 420, **475–7**, 539; and Arnold, 471; and Dewdney, 743–4; and James, 600; and Schreiner, 716; and modernism,

412–13; *Appreciations*, 475; *Imaginary Portraits*, 476, 477; *Marius the Epicurean*, 476(2), 477; *Plato and Platonism*, 477; 'A Prince of Court Painters', 477; 'Style', 476; 'Winckelmann', 476
paternalism: in Millin, 717
paternity: in Barth, 664
patriarchy, 284; and Austen, 395; and Dryden, 327; and Woolf, 519–20; Victorian, 438, 438–9
Patrick, Simon, Bishop of Chichester and Ely: and Bunyan, 332; *The Parable of the Pilgrim*, 332
patronage: and Caxton, 165; and Herbert, 292; and Jonson, 273; of women, Johnson and, 363; women writers, 18th C, 338
pattern poems, 109
Patterson, Orlando, 751
Payn, James, 445
Paz, Octavio: and W. Stevens, 573
Peacham, Thomas: *Minerva Britannica*, 203
Peacock, Thomas Love, **398–9**; *Gryll Grange*, 398, 399; *Headlong Hall*, 398, 399; *Nightmare Abbey*, 399
Pearce, Richard, 667
Pearl, 138, 142, **148**, 151
Pearson, Bill: *Coal Flat*, 761
Pearson, Norman Holmes: and H.D., 623
Peele, George, 213; *The Araygnement of Paris*, 275; *Battle of Alcazar*, 275; *David and Bethsabe*, 275(2)
Pegge, Samuel, 197
Peirce, C.S., 24–5, 25, 66; and T.S. Eliot, 608–9; and the proposition, 66
Pembroke, Mary Sidney, Countess of *see* Sidney, Mary
penitential literature, 169; and Chaucer, 192
Penn, William, 321
Pennsylvania manuscript, 180
Penny, Lucy Amelia, 528
pentangle: ME, 146
Percy, Walker, **669–70**; and Lawrence, 525; *Lancelot*, 669; *The Last Gentleman*, 669(2), 670; *Lost in the Cosmos*, 670; *Lost in the Ruins*, 669; *The Moviegoer*, 669(2); *The Second Coming*, 670
Perelman, Bob, 625
perfection: theme of, 148
performance, 563; Caribbean poetry, 752
period dictionaries, 99
periodicals: 18th C, and bibliography, 361; 19th C, **479–89**; bibliographical, 6–7, 8; Fielding's, 361; literary theory, new, 19; magazine readership, 18th C, 338; newspaper press, 479–80; novels in, 367; serial publication, 8, 457; *American Mercury*, 680; *Bibliographer*, 8, 484; *Blackwood's Magazine*, 393, 400, 401; *Book-Lore*, 8, 484–5; *The Bookworm*, 8, 484–5; *Boundary*, 12, 13; *Cambrian News*, 482; *Challenge*, 655; *Chicago Tribune*, 676, 677; *City Lights Journal*, 613; *Civil and Military Gazette*, 510; *Cornell Sun*, 668; *Cornhill Magazine*, 480–1; *The Critic*, 506; *Critical Quarterly*, 18; *Dial*, 679; *Douglas Jerrold's Shilling Magazine*, 483; *Dublin University Magazine*, 483; *Edinburgh Review*, 399; *The Egoist*, 445; *The English Review*, 506; *The Englishman*, 360; *Evening News*, 483; *The Examiner*, 401–2; *The Gentleman's Magazine*, 361, 362; *Granta*, 521; *Harper's Magazine*, 597; *History of Our Own Times*, 361; *L=A=N=G=U=A=G=E*, 625, 681; *The Loiterer*, 396; *McClure's Magazine*, 651; *Manchester Guardian*, 482; *Master Humphrey's Clock*, 452; *The Monitor*, 361; *The Monthly Magazine*, 352; *The Monthly Repository*, 483; *The Monthly Review*, 374; *The Morning Chronicle*, 484; *National Review*, 482; *Neon*, 613; *Neurotica*, 662, 678; *New Masses*, 610–11; *The New Yorker*, 683; *The North Briton*, 361; *Ole Miss*, 646; *Oxford and Cambridge Magazine*, 481; *The Pall Mall Gazette*, 480–1, 482, 483; *Pall Mall Magazine*, 506; *The Pioneer*, 579; *The Portfolio*, 483; *Punch*, 484; *The Record*, 483; *The St James's Gazette*, 488; *St James's Magazine*, 361; *Saturday Review*, 481; *The Scots Magazine*, 3992); *Scriblerian*, 361; *Secession*, 613; *The Spectator*, 360(2); *The Star*, 483; *Statesman*, 484; *Sunday Gleaner*, 754; *Sydney Bulletin*, 523; *The Tatler*, 360(2); *The Times*, 481, 484; *Toronto Star*, 641; *The True Patriot*, 360–1; *Truth*,

482, *see also* little magazines; the press
Perkins, Elizabeth, 731
Perrot, N., 328
Persephone myth: and Pickthall, 742
Persius: and Donne, 288
personal names, 107, *see also* onomastics
Pessoa, Fernando: and South African literature, 717
Peterborough Chronicle, 98; vocabulary, 101
Petrakis, Harry Mark: stories, 656; 'Dark Eye', 656
Petrarch: and Shakespeare, 243; *Canzoniere*, 183; *Trionfi*, 243
Petronius: and Browning, 417; *Satyricon*, 417
Petrus Alfonsi: *Disciplina Clericalis*, 141
phantasmagory: in Carlyle, 472
phenomenology, 26
Philips, Katherine, 201, 296
Phillips, Caryl, 748; *The Final Passage*, 748; *A State of Independence*, 745, 748
philosophy, 29; and Johnson, 364; and literature, 26, 29
phonetics, **75–82**; French and English compared, 75; history, 65; International Phonetic Association, 65; medieval, 61; phonetic transcription, 64, 76; voiced and voiceless consonants, 63; Wilkins theory of, 63
phonology, **75–82**, 78–80; German, and Bloomfield, 66
photographs: in Australian and Canadian literature, 724, 736
physics: and G., Eliot, 460, *see also* science
Picard, Raymond, 23
Pickthall, Margery, 742
picturesque, 346; and Wordsworth, 386; theories of, 444
pidgin English: in Fiji, 74
Pilch, Herbert, 68
Pilipino: and English, 72–3
Pinter, Harold, 547, **560–1**; *The Caretaker*, 113, 560; *The Homecoming*, 560, 561; *Old Times*, 560–1; *The Proust Screenplay*, 561
Piozzi, Hester Lynch (Mrs Thrale), 364
Pits, John, 185
Pittman, Al: *A Rope against the Sun*, 745
Pittock, Malcolm, 197
Pitts, Graham, 731
Plaatje, Sol T.: *Mhudi*, 717
place: in 19th C novel, 444; in Gower, 155; in Grenville, 729
place-names: functions, 106; in Malory, 165; OE, 107, *see also* onomastics
Planché, James Robinson, 485–6
plants: names for, 105
Plath, Sylvia, 525, 612, 625, **626–7**; 'Daddy', 614, 626; *Journals*, 612; *Letters Home*, 612
Plato: and Emerson, 586; and Swift, 359; *Phaedrus*, 586
Plautus, 268; and James, 602
play: in Shakespeare, 238
play-acting: in Austen, 397
playgoing: Elizabethan, 223
Playter, Phyllis: and J.C. Powys, 528(2)
Plomer, William, 530
Plumb, J.H., 345–6
Plutarch: and Dryden, 326; and Sidney, 208; 'Life of Anthony', 326; *Moralia*, 208
Pocock, J.G.A., 345
Podhoretz, Norman, 613
Poe, Edgar Allan, 575, **583–5**; and Byron, 387; and T.S. Eliot, 615; and James, 598; and Wells, 526; 'The Cask of Amontillado', 585; 'The City in the Sea', 583–4; *Eureka*, 584; *The Fall of the House of Usher*, 585; *Julius Rodman*, 585; *Morella*, 585; *The Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym*, 584, 584–5; *Politian*, 584
A Poetical Rhapsody, 286
poetics, **20–3**, 22; postmodernism, 13; Victorian, 410
poetry: 17th C, **285–96**, **322–3**, **328–9**; 18th C, 303, **348–55**; 19th C Romantic, 4, **381–91**, 398; 19th C Victorian, **408–33**, 410; 20th C, **536–47**; African, and English language, 707; American, **578–83**, 607, **613–32**; and Austen, 398; and feminism, 37–8; and Milton, 303; and painting, 3; and the past, 703; and phonetics, 75; and politics, 618–19, 619; and visual arts, 18th C, 342; Australian, 703, 721–2; Canadian, 732, **741–4**; Caribbean, **752–4**; Commonwealth, 704–5; 'concrete', 26; experimental, 607; Gaelic, 343; intonation, OE, 124;

intonation in OE, 80; local verses, 4; New Zealand, 766–7; Nigerian, 713; OE, 80, 141; poems in Elizabethan romances, 236, 268–9; poetic function in language, 109; poetic pragmatics, 113; poetic writing, interpretation, 109; poststructuralist readings, 28; rhythm in spoken, 78; Scottish, 70; Shakespearean verse, 229; style, models, 110; verse forms, and modern poetry, 619–20; verse grammar, and OE metre, 126; working-class, 409–10, *see also* alliterative poetry; metre
Poirier, Richard, 468
polemic, 361
politeness, 344, 360
Politi, Jina, 443
political writing: 18th C prose, 400; Australian plays, 722; Caribbean novel, 745; Caribbean political espionage thriller, 751; criticism, 226, 505; satire, 347, 669
politics: 16th C, and women, 202; 17th C party politics, 322; 18th C, 345; 19th C Victorian, and working-class poetry, 409–10; and African theatre, 709; and American literature, 632, 681; and American writers, 610–11; and Anglo-Irish drama, 550; and Atwood, 739; and Beckett, 555, 557; and black South African poetry, 720; and Burke, 366, 401, 404; and Chaucer, 198; and Cowley, 677; and Dryden, 326; and Friel, 559; and Heaney, 545; and Herbert, 292; and C. Hope, 718; and Lawrence, 523; and literary culture, 322; and literature in periodicals, 482; and D. Livesay, 742; and de Man, 28; and Mapanje, 721; and Marcuse, 45; and Milton, 307, 313(2), 316; and More, 205; and Lady Morgan, 399; and New Journalism, 482; and poetry, 618–19, 619; and post-colonial fiction, 736; and postmodernism, 15; and Renaissance theatre, 273; and Shakespeare, 226; and Shaw, 562; and the novel, 52, 434; and the press, 19th C, 482; and Thoreau, 587; and Victorian periodical editors, 482; and Whitman, 581; and women, 202; and Wongar, 731; and Wordsworth, 386; censorship, 266, 488; critic's responsibility, 51; hermeneutics as, 32–3; Maori, in literature, 765; of deconstruction and poststructuralism, 30; of gender, 39; of linguistics, 66; of reading, 22; of theory, 18; party politics, 18th C, 346; Polish 20th C, and Pope, 351; propaganda, 18th C, 361; revolutionary 17th c, 333–4
Pollock, Sharon: *Blood Relations*, 744
polygamy: and Milton, 317
Polynesian tradition, 765; oral, and R.L. Stevenson, 426
Polyphemus story: and T.S. Eliot, 540–1
polysemy: and lexicography, 99
poor: in Victorian novels, 436
Poore, Herbert, 162
Pope, Alexander, **349–52**; and Milton, 303; copyright, 8; edition of Shakespeare, 357; epistles, 350–1; garden, 347; iambic verse, 111; letters, 352; parodies, 339; satire, 338(2), 338–9; *Arbuthnot*, 351(2); *Burlington*, 351; *The Dunciad*, 326, 349, 350(2), 351(2); *Epistle to a Lady*, 351; *Essay on Man*, 8, 350, 350–1, 351(2); *Imitations*, 349; *Moral Essays*, 349; *The Rape of the Lock*, 349, 350(2); 'To a Lady', 351; *To Cobham*, 351; *Windsor Forest*, 350(4)
Popple, William, 357
popular culture: and American fiction, 635; and American literature, 606; and Poe, 584; and Shakespeare, 229–30; and Shepard, 688
popular dramatists: Victorian, 485
popular fiction: 19th C, 8, 435; American, for women, 573; Caribbean, 751; Victorian, 435
Porter, Anna Maria, 392
Porter, Hal, 723
Porter, Jane, 392
Porter, Katherine Anne, **658**; short stories, 658; *Ship of Fools*, 658
Porter, Peter, **546**, 703–4; *Collected Poems*, 546; *The Cost of Seriousness*, 546
Posener, Jill: *Any Woman Can*, 551
van der Post, Laurens, 717
post-colonial literature, 702, 707–8; Australian, 724–5; fiction, 731, 736(2)
post-colonialism, 19; and Naipaul, 749, *see also* colonialism

postfeminism, 38
postmodernism, 44; and baseball, 637; and Canadian literature, 737–8; and Chaucer, 178; and Fenton, 546; and literary theory, 12; and nihilism in philosophy, 29; fiction, 14, 634–5; new journal, 19; poetics, 13
poststructuralism, 416, 429, 430, 444; and Canadian literature, 733; and feminism, 37; and Rushdie, 536
Pound, Ezra, 609, 613, 614, 615, 619, **627–9**, 677; and T.S. Eliot, 539, 539–40; and McLuhan, 733; and the Efficiency Movement, 610; and the past, 539; letters, 627–8; *Cantos*, 539, 614, 615, 627; 'Hugh Selwyn Mauberley', 614; 'In the Water-Butt', 627; 'Near Perigord', 539
Pound, Thomas: masque-orations, 213
Poutsma, Hendrik, 65
Powell, Anthony, **532**; *A Dance to the Music of Time*, 532
power: and gender, 284; and narrative, 21
Power, Thomas: and Milton, 315
Powys, John Cowper, **527–9**; and Hardy, 464; diary, 528; letters, 528; *Autobiography*, 528; *The Brazen Head*, 528; *A Glastonbury Romance*, 528; *Maiden Castle*, 528
Powys, Philippa, 528
Powys, T.F., **528–9**; 'This is Thyself', 528
Praed, Rosa: 'The Bunyip', 723
pragmatics, 52
pragmatism: and deconstruction, 25; neo-pragmatism, 15, 25
prairie literature, 735; Grove, 737
Pratt, E.J., 741, 742
prayers: Marian, 183
Pre-Raphaelites: and Faulkner, 646; and Yeats, 537
Premchand, Munshi, 705
prepositions in English, 94
preromanticism, 353
presence: in Tennyson, 430
Present-Day English: semantics, **102–6**; vocabulary, **102–6**
the press: 18th, 345(3); and Twain, 595; Elizabethan, women in, 202, *see also* periodicals
Preston, Thomas, 275; *Cambises*, 274
Price, Curtis A., 334
Prichard, Katharine Susannah, 722
Priest, Josias, 335
primitivism: Hemingway, 643
Prince, Gerald, 416
Prince, Richard, 488
printers and printing: ME, 166; 15th C, 7, 143; 18th C, 8, 345; history, **7–9**; provincial, 8; and Johnson, 362; history, **7–9**
Prior, Matthew: *Alma*, 348
prison: in Malamud, 634; reform, and Goldsmith, 337
prison literature, 709; American poetry, 615; South African, 720
Pritchett, V.S., **529–30**
private library history, **9–10**
private theatre: Jacobean, 260
problem words and phrases, 104
Procter, Brian Waller: and Lamb, 402
programmes and playbills: Victorian, 487
proleptic structure, 95–6
proletarian literature *see* working-class literature
prompt-books: Victorian, 486, 487(2)
pronunciation: problems in, 104
propaganda: political, 18th C, 361
Propertius: and Donne, 288
prosaics, 22
prose: emergence of, 22
prose style *see* style
prosodic phonology, 79
Prosser, Eleanor, 246
prostitution: 18th C 341
proto-modernism, 409
Proust, Marcel, 26, 34; and C. Brontë, 450; and Hardy, 464; and James, 599; and Ruskin, 478; and Venice, 478; *A la Recherche du temps perdu*, 37; *On Reading Ruskin*, 478
proverbs: 17th C, 297; and Chaucer, 198; in Wyatt, 204
provinces: representation in 19th C London periodicals, 484
Provincetown Players, 684
provincialism: and Bradbury, 535; and Walcott, 753
Prudentius: *Psychomachia*, 126
psalms: metrical, 16th C, 212
pseudo-linguistics: and linguistics, 66
pseudonyms, 1, 2
psychiatry: 19th, 429
psychoanalytical criticism, **33–7**, 227–8, 437, 610; of Swift, 359; semiotics and aesthetics and, 25
psychological novel: and Austen, 397
psychology: and T.S. Eliot, 539; and

stylistics, 110–11; Romantic, and Dickens, 451
publishers and publishing: 17th C, 7–8; 19th C, **479–89**; 20th C plays, 551; history, **7–9**; American West, 607; and Trollope, 457; Ballantyne Press, 485; Browning, 419; Chatto and Windus, 484; forgery in, 8–9; Fortune Press, 543; Hazlitt and, 401; history, **7–9**; Hogarth Press, 520; Renaissance plays, 269; scribal publication, 17th C, 322; G. Smith, 480–1
Puerto Rican literature, 634
Puerto Rican-American poetry, 615
Pugin, Augustus Welby Northmore: and Tennyson, 431
de Puisieux, Madeleine Darsant: *Woman Not Inferior to Man*, 338
Puller, Richard *see* 'Ravenstone, Piercy'
puns: in black literature, 612; in Chaucer, 179, 196–7
Purcell, Henry: *Dido and Aeneas*, 334, 335
Purdy, James: and Van Vechten, 640
'The Purgatory of Suicides', 409–10
The Puritan, 225
Puritanism: American studies, 576, 577; and Milton, 308–9, 577
Purity, 138
Puss-in-Boots story, 21
Pym, Barbara, **533–4**; career pattern, 501
Pynchon, Thomas, 608, 634–5, **666–8**; myth in, 633; short stories, 667; *The Crying of Lot 49*, 667–8; 'Entropy', 667; *Gravity's Rainbow*, 633, 666, 666–7, 667(3); 'Is It O.K. to Be a Luddite?', 667; 'Mortality and Mercy in Vienna', 667
Pynson, Richard, 7
quackery: language of, 65
Quakers: women and, 334
Quarles, Francis: and iconoclasm, 290; *Argalus and Parthenia*, 290–1; *Emblems*, 290; 'Wil't Nere Be Morning?', 290
Queenship: Tudor controversy, 202
quest: in Chaucer, 185
questions: in EME, 98; intonational analysis, 81
Quinn, John: and Lady Gregory, 559
Quintilian: and Swift, 359
quotation: and Pater, 477
R.B., 278
Rabe, David, 691; *Hurlyburly*, 687
Rabelais, François: and Joyce, 518; Bakhtin on, 47; *Gargantua*, 518
race and racism: and Faulkner, 648; and J.W. Johnson, 653; and Millin, 717; and Shakespeare, 225, 232, 249; and Alice Walker, 16; in Canadian fiction, 735; race relations in Australian short story, 704
Racine, Jean: as history writer, 21
Radcliffe, Ann: *The Italian*, 374; *The Mysteries of Udolpho*, 337
Raddall, Thomas, 732
radical criticism: and Brecht, 16
radical emigrés: and Paine, 401
radical feminism, 37
radical theatre: Australian, 722
radicalism: 18th C, 400–1
radio: and Brathwaite, 754; and Yeats, 538; Beckett plays, 555, 556; Canadian drama, 744; Dickens productions, 485
Rahv, Philip, 628
Raine, Craig, 544; and T. Hughes, 545
rake: in Restoration comedy, 324
Ralegh, Sir Walter, 297; *Notes on the Navy*, 206–7, 297; *The Ocean to Cynthia*, 213–14; 'What is our life?', 286
Ramanujan, A.K.: *Second Sight*, 755
Ramism: and Milton, 310
Ramsay, Allan, 343(2)
Rand, Ayn, **652**; *We the Living*, 652
Randolph, Thomas, 262
Ransom, John Crowe, 625
Rao, Raja, 756, 757
rape: and Richardson, 372; and Woolf, 519
Raphael, Max, 48
Rastafari: and Caribbean poetry, 752
Rastell, John: *A Hundred Merry Tales*, 205
Rathborne, Aaron: *The Surueyer*, 258–9
rationalism: in Blake, 383
rationality: feminist debates over, 41
Ratke, Wolfgang, 63
'Ravenstone, Piercy' (Richard Puller), 401
Raymond, Anthony, 360
reaction: in Lawrence, 524–5
reader-response criticism, 22, 415–16, 416(2), 458, 740
readers and reading: 18th and 19th C, 399–400; Browning, 416; ethics of, 30; Hazlitt, 402–3; intonation, 81;

poetry, 617; politics of, 22; Alice Walker, 16; women as readers, and Austen, 396, *see also* audience
realism, 634; and P.K. Dick, 668; and G. Eliot, 459; and Howells, 597; in New Zealand literature, 762; in the novel, 444; in Wordsworth, 387
Reaney, James, 735
rebellion: in G. Eliot, 459
reception theory, 435; and Orwell, 527
Redgrove, Peter, 544
Reed, Ishmael: and Milton, 304; *Mumbo Jumbo*, 612
Reed, John, 610, 610–11; *Insurgent Mexico*, 610; *Ten Days that Shook the World*, 610
reference time, 91
reference works, **1–7**
referent grammar, 84
Regency: and Austen, 398
reggae: and Caribbean poetry, 752
regionalism: in Canadian drama, 744, 745; in Canadian literature, 734; in Cather, 632; in P. Taylor, 671
Regius psalter gloss, 122
regnal lists: OE, 123
rehearsal play, 356
Reichenbach, Hans, 90–1, 91–2
Reid, Christina, **561**; *Tea in a China Shop*, 561
Reid, Thomas, 344
Reid, V.S., 746, 747, **751**
Reid-Petty, Jane, 690
Reilly, Colleen: *The Deputy Head*, 763
Reinecke, John E., 73
Réjane, 488
relative clauses, 94, 95, 98, 101
relative tense, 91
religion: agnosticism, Victorian, 470; and Arnold and Pater, 477; and C. Brontë, 448; and Chesterton, 512; and criminal law, 18th C, 340; and T.S. Eliot, 540; and Johnson, 364; and science, 18th C, 342; and Scott, 394; and Stevens, 630; and Tennyson, 429; and West African literature, 712; imagery in Pynchon, 667; imagery in A. Walker, 673; in Austen, 397; in Dickinson, 582; in Kerouac, 662; in O'Connor, 658–9; in Victorian fiction, 435; in Webster, 277–8, *see also* Christianity
religious writing: 16th C metrical psalms, 212; Canada, 742; Dowson, 420; journalism, 483; lyric as genre, 286; OE, 141
renaissance: American, romantic foundations, 575
Renault, Mary, 504
reportage: anthology, 4, *see also* journalism
representation, 455
repression: in Victorian fiction, 434
Resignation, 131
resistance literature, 707
Restoration of Charles II: poetry and, 323
Revels Accounts, 261
revenge: in James, 600
revenge tragedy, 246, 262–3; and Poe, 585
The Revenger's Tragedy, 258(3), 262–3
reviewing: 18th C, 339
revolution: and Milton, 314
revolutionaries: literary, 14
Rexroth, Kenneth, 613
Reynolds, Henry: mystical language, 63
rhetoric, **26–32**; 18th C, 343; and autobiography, 577; and feminism, 38; and Mandeville, 360; and Shakespeare, 227, 244, 250; in poetry, 620; in Soyinka, 711
Rhodes, Cecil: in Rhodesian/Zimbabwean writers, 717
Rhone, Trevor: *Two Can Play*, 755
Rhys, Jean, 499–500, 525, 746, 748, 751; letters, 748; *Voyage in the Dark*, 748; *Wide Sargasso Sea*, 437–8, 746, 748
rhythm: in English, 78(2); in iambic verse, 111; Shakespeare, 229
Ribman, Ronald, 690, 691
Rich, Adrienne, 38–9, 449, 679; and H.D., 624
Rich, Mary, Countess of Warwick, 321–2
Richard II, King of England: and Chaucer, 177
Richards, I.A., 17, 22, 421; *Goodbye Earth*, 625
Richardson, Dorothy, 502, 525
Richardson, John: *Wacousta*, 737(2)
Richardson, Samuel, 342, **372**; and Austen, 395, 398; and Mandeville, 367; *Clarissa*, 342, 372, 391; *Pamela*, 347, 372(4); *Sir Charles Grandison*, 395, 398
Richler, Mordecai, 732, 735
Rickert, Edith, 184(2), 188
Ricks, Christopher, 477
Ricoeur, Paul, 213–14; theory of narrative, 21

riddles: OE, **132**
Ridge, Pett, 436
Riding, Laura, 421
rifacimento, 404; and Lowry, 533
Riffaterre, Michel, 443, 627
Rigg, A.G., 149
Rilke, Rainer Maria: and Pynchon, 666
Riming Poem, 132
Ringwood, Gwen Pharis, 732
risorgimento: American, 607
Ritchie, Anne Thackeray: and Woolf, 519
ritual: and Ellison, 656; in African fiction, 714; in Beckett, 555(2), 555–6; in M. Laurence, 738–9; in West African fiction, 711
Rivers, W.H.R.: and T.S. Eliot, 622
Robert de Sorbon: *De Tribus Dietis*, 167–8
Roberts, Samuel, 425
Robertson, F.W., 410
Robertson, T.W., 485
Robertson, William: and Hume, 344; *History of America*, 344; *History of Scotland*, 344
Robin Hood tradition, 162, 171
Robins, Elizabeth: *Votes for Women*, 547
Robinson, E.A.: 'Eros Turannos', 619
Robinson, F.N., 176
Robinson, Frederick William, 436
Robinson, Ken, 329
Robynson, Ralph: translation of More, 205
Rochester, John Wilmot, Earl of, **328–9**; and C. Brontë, 449; and Otway, 330–1; and the imitation, 323; attribution study, 329; 'An Allusion to Horace', 323; 'The Disabled Debauchee', 328–9; *A Satyr against Reason and Mankind*, 328
rococo: English, 347, 347–8
Roethke, Theodore, 625; 'The Heron', 619–20
Rogers, Nehemiah: and Donne, 290
Roget, Peter Mark: *Thesaurus*, 102–3
Rohlehr, Gordon, 753
Le Roi Thierry, 236
Rolle, Richard, 160
Roman de la Rose, 142, 180
Romance fiction: 20th C, 502
Romance words: etymology, dictionary definitions, 99
romances, medieval, **151–4**; and Scott, 180
Romantic morality: and Pater, 477
Romantic poets: and Spenser, 209
Romanticism, 382; 19th C Victorian, 410; and American Renaissance, 575; and Modernism, 614–15; and Scotland, 343
Rooke, Clarence, 436
Root, R.K., 194(2)
Root, Waverley, 677
Roper, Mary, 201
Rorty, Richard, 25, 27, 32
Rosenbaum, Alice *see* Rand, Ayn
Rosenfeld, Isaac, 611
Rosenfeld, Paul, 643
Ross, John Robert, 93
Ross, Sinclair: *As for Me and My House*, 738
Rossetti family, 410
Rossetti, Christina, **425–6**, 626; drawings for Keble's *Christian Year*, 425; *Goblin Market*, 408; 'Winter Rain', 425–6
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, **426**; and Browning, 417; 'Eden Bower', 426; 'Rose Mary', 426; 'The Stream's Secret', 426; 'Troy Town', 426
Rossetti, William Michael: and Wise–Forman conspiracy, 8–9
Roth, Philip, 611, 612, **665–6**; critical writings, 666; *The Breast*, 666; *Great American Novel*, 637; *Portnoy's Complain*, 665–6; Zuckerman trilogy, 666
Rotrou, Jean: *La Soeur*, 268
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 38; and Imlay, 578; and White, 730; *Confessions*, 730
Rowe, Nicholas, 357
Rowlandson, Mary: captivity narratives, 591
Rowse, A.L., 222
royal collections: English court, 9
royal entertainments: Richmond, 262, *see also* court music
Royal family: and Tennyson, 430
Royal Library: founders, 143
royalism: and Dryden, 326; and Marvell, 329; and tragicomedy, 262; Renaissance, 272
Royce, Josiah: and T.S. Eliot, 539
rural radicalism: and Cobbett, 401; and women, in 19th C novel, 439
Rushdie, Salman, 13, **536**, 702, 756, 758, **759**; *Midnight's Children*, 510, 536, 702, 759(2), 764–5; *Shame*, 759(2)

Ruskin, John, 47, 410, 442, 445, 469, **478–9**, 481; and James, 599; and Tennyson, 431; and Venice, 478; letters, 477–8; *Fors Clavigera*, 478; *Modern Painters*, 479; 'Of Queen's Gardens', 479; *Unto This Last*, 479
Russell, G.H., 151
Russell, G.W. *see* AE
Russell, George, 167
Russia: and Tennyson, 428–9
Russian: Americanized argot in, 72; and English, 86
Russian Futurists: and L=A=N=G=U=A=G=E poetry, 625
rustic tradition: English, 346–7
Ruthrof, H., 112
Ruthwell Cross, 124
Ryga, George: *The Ecstasy of Rita Joe*, 744, 745
Ryley, George, 293–4
Ryman, James, 161
Sackville-West, Vita, 499; *All Passion Spent*, 525
sacrifice: in African literature, 709
Said, Edward, 51, 701, 702
St Albans: printing in, 7
St Bernard, 160
St Bridget of Sweden: *Liber Celestis*, 166
St Erkenwald, 162
St Paul: and Milton, 303–4; and G. Moore, 513
saints: cult of, OE, 122(2)
Salinger, J.D., 637; and Fitzgerald, 645; *Seymour: An Introduction*, 637
Salmasius, Claudius: and Milton, 318; *Defensio Regia*, 318
Salomé story: symbolist interpretations, 487
Sam, Agnes, 704
Samaná English, 72
Samoan literature *see* South Pacific literature
Sampey, Diana, 704
Samuels, M.L., 99
San Francisco: and literature, 607
sanctuary: theory of, in More, 205
Sandburg, Carl, 615, 629
Sannazar: *Arcadia*, 268–9
Sapir, Edward, 61, 65–6; and diachrony, 65–6; and 'form', 66; theory of grammar, 66; *Language*, 65–6, 66
Saramaccan, 73
Sargeson, Frank, 702, 736, 760, **764**; and J. Frame, 761; and Lawson, 762; 'Conversation in a Train', 760; 'The Hole that Jack Dug', 764(3); *That Summer*, 764; *A Time for Sowing*, 761
Saroyan, William, 607
Sarton, May, 679; diaries, 609
Sartre, Jean-Paul, 25, 29; and Althusser, 47; *Nausea*, 13
Saskatchewan poetry, 735
Sassoon, Siegfried: and Owen, 542
Satchell, William, **764**; *The Toll of the Bush*, 764
satire: 18th C, 338; and Jonson, 236–7; and Peacock, 399; and Pope, 351, 359; and Ruskin, 479; and Shakespeare, 236–7; and Trollope, 458; in sixties fiction, 610
de Saussure, Ferdinand, 31, 46–7, 66; and Chomsky, 68
Sayers, Dorothy, 502–3
Scaliger, Julius Caesar: and Spenser, 210
Scarry, Elaine, 18
Scattergood, John, 204
scepticism, 420; and agnosticism, 470; ME, 162
Schank, Roger C., 115
Scheherazade *see* Arabian Nights
Schele de Vere, Maximilian: and Whitman, 68
Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von, 33, 48, 403
schizophrenia, 28, 28–9
Schleiermacher, Friedrich, 32, 33, 316
Schmidt, A.V.C., 149
Schneider, Karl, 127
scholars: American, 571–2
Scholem, Gershom, 44
Scholes, Robert, 515
The School for Scandal, 357
schoolchildren: language, 74
Schopenhauer, Arthur: and Browning, 417(2)
Schreiner, Olive, 439, **716**; *The Story of an African Farm*, 716
Schuchardt, Hugo, 65; 'Kreolischen Studien X', 106
Schuyler, James: (with Ashbery), *A Nest of Ninnies*, 671
schwa deletion in English, 79
Schwartz, Delmore, 611, **629–30**
Schwerner, Armand, **630**; *The Tablets*, 630; (with Kaplan), *The Domesday Dictionary*, 630

science: 17th C, 296; 18th C, 342, 343, 344; 19th C Victorian, 470; and Adams, 675; and art, Victorian, 470, 474; and Chaucer, 189; and Frost, 623; and history, 469; and literature, 1, 342; and Mailer, 675; and religion, 18th C, 342; and the Enlightenment, 341; and utopia, 48; scientific language in Dewdney, 744; writing on, 4, *see also* physics
science fiction, 2, 636(2); American, 606, 609; and Burroughs, 663; and P.K. Dick, 668; and M. Shelley, 398; Hubbard, 668
Scobie, Stephen: 'McAlmon's Chinese Opera', 743
Scotichronicon, 162
Scots, 70, 113; in 20th C drama, 550; in Chaucer, 187
Scots literature: Middle Scots poetry, **157**, *see also* Scottish literature
Scott, Dennis, 751
Scott, Evelyn: and K. Boyle, 676
Scott, F.R., **741**
Scott, Mary, 338, **353**; *The Female Advocate*, 353
Scott, Sir Walter, **392–4**, 632; and American historical fiction, 573–4; and Canadian literature, 738; and Chaucer, 180; and G. Eliot, 460–1; and Hazlitt, 403; and Ruskin, 478; letters, 393; Waverley novels, 392, 393; *The Abbot*, 394; *The Bride of Lammermoor*, 393–4; *The Heart of Midlothian*, 235, 393, 393–4; *Ivanhoe*, 394, 632; *Journal*, 393, 478; *The Monastery*, 394; *Redgauntlet*, 394; *Waverley*, 393; *Woodstock*, 394
Scottish literature: 17th and 18th C, 342–3; dialect vocabulary in, 112, *see also* Scots literature
Scottish theology: and J. Edwards, 577
Scotus, Duns: and Hopkins, 422
Scragg, D.G., 133
screenplays: Caldwell, 678; Fitzgerald, 644
scribal publication: 17th C, 322
script: English Square Minuscule, 82, 123
Scriptores Historiae Augustae, 476
Scroope, Sir Carr: imitations, 323; 'In Defence of Satire', 323
sculpture: poem on sculpture as genre, 390
The Seafarer, 131(2)
The Second Shepherds' Play, 169
Sedley, Sir Charles, 335; and Cowley, 295; 'To Julius', 295, 329
Selby, Hubert, 613, **663**; and Melville, 681; *Last Exit to Brooklyn*, 663
Selden, John, 283
self: and Foucault, 43; in Blake, 383; in Whitman, 580; in Wordsworth and Coleridge, 386; Romantic, 500
self-projection: novel of, 765
self-taught poetry, 409–10
Selkirk, Alexander, 360
Sell's newspaper directory, 480
Selvon, Samuel, **747–8**, 747; and Defoe, 701; *Moses Ascending*, 708; *Moses Migrating*, 701
semantics, **99–106**; and Bloomfield, 66; and English verb, 90; and grammarians, 64; and Wilkins, 62–3; meaning–text theory, 87; OE, 101; semantic relations, noun–adjective compounds, 83
Sembène, Ousmane, 709
semiotics, **23–6**; and aesthetics, 25, 26; and architecture, 26; and legal theory, 25; ME literature, 139–40, 146; Soviet, 26
Seneca, 239; and Elizabethan tragedy, 262–3; and Shakespeare, 246; and Spenser, 212; and ME tragedy, 191; *The Tenne Tragedies of Seneca*, 211; *Thyestes*, 246
Senior, Olive, 706, 751
Sennett, Richard, 371
sensation novel, 440; servants in, 436
sentence: accentuation, 81
sentiment: language of, 343
sentimental drama: tradition of, 355
sentimentalism: and Wollstonecraft, 403
sentimentality: 18th C, 337
Sepamla, Sipho, 707
serial publication, 8; Trollope, 457
sermonary: OE, 134
sermons: ME, 167
Serote, Mongane, 731–2
Seth, Vikram: *The Golden Gate*, 755(2)
Seton, Ernest Thompson, 734
Sewell, Elizabeth, 437
Sewell, Stephen: *The Blind Giant Is Dancing*, 723; *Dreams in an Empty City*, 723
sex and sexuality: 18th C, 341; and 1950s American literature, 633; and Austen, 395–6; and Behn, 332; and

C. Brontë, 448; and Burroughs, 663; and Conan Doyle, 466; and Forster, 513; and Jacobean drama, 266–7; and James, 600–1; and language, 72; and Marlowe, 271; and Melville, 591; and Milton, 308; and Naipaul, 749(2); and Renaissance drama, 267–8, 268; and Sargeson, 764; and Shakespeare, 233, 234–5, 271; and Spark, 534; and Victorian poetic theory, 410; and Victorian Popular theatre, 485–6; and Welty, 658; and Whitman, 579, 580; childhood sexuality and Howells, 597; puns in Chaucer, 196–7; puns in Stein, 640
sexism: and Lawrence, 523–4; in Nkosi, 720; in the media, 41; nonsexist language, 103; sexist language, 72
Sexton, Anne, 626; and Plath, 626; 'My Friend, My Friend', 626
sexual difference, 39, 40, 284
sexual politics: Elizabethan, 209; in Brathwaite, 753–4; Richardson, 372
Shaffer, Peter, **561**
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, earl of, 341, 360, 366–7
Shakespeare and Company, 676
Shakespeare, William, 1, **216–51**, 626; and Aquinas, 248; and Aristotle, 240; and Bacon, 222; and Barker, 551–2; and Browning, 417; and Campion, 224; and Chaucer, 238; and T.S. Eliot, 234; and Euripides, 237; and E. Fitzgerald, 248; and Ford, 279; and R. Frost, 245; and Garrick, 357; and Goldsmith, 374; and Greene, 531; and Hardy, 463, 463–4; and Hogg, 399; and Holbein, 203; and T. Hughes, 234–5; and James, 598, 602; and Jonson, 221; and Keats, 234; and Kyd, 246; and Marlowe, 245, 271; and Marston, 236, 246; and Marvell, 241, 295; and Massinger, 232; and Melville, 592; and Middleton, 236; and Milton, 308; and More, 240–1; and Nashe, 232; and Ovid, 232, 233, 239, 241–2; and *Pericles*, 114; and Petrarch, 243; and K.A. Porter, 658; and Seneca, 239, 246; and Sidney, 236(2); and Tennyson, 431; and the Bible, 243; and Tourneur, 246; and apartheid, 232, 249; and popular theatre, 229–30; and rhetoric, 227, 244, 250; adaptations, 329–30, 357; attributed works, 219; biography and background, **221–3**; Caribbean performances, 754; comedies and romances, **235–40**; compositor identification, 5; death in, 516; editions, **216–19**; editorial decision modes, 5; Falstaff character, 104, 203, 217, 227, 242; feminist criticism of, 368; histories, **240–3**; iambic verse, 111; language, 62(2), 83, 97, 98, 104(4), 238; love in, 516; malapropisms, 104; metre, 213; modern versions, 236; names in, 108; neologisms, 104; old-spelling texts, 4–5; performances, **223–6**; poems, **250–1**; salutations, 104; satire, 236–7; Scots language, use of, 187; serially published, 8; sexual attitudes, 271; soliloquies, 232; sonnet-sequences, 203–4; sources, 236; stage images, 260; television productions, 225, 226; thieves' cant, 104; tragedies, **243–50**; tragicomedy, 262; vocabulary, 219; women characters in, 202; women in, 310–11; word-formation, 104; *All's Well That Ends Well*, 236(2), 238(2), 238–9; *Antony and Cleopatra*, 221, 230, 231, 250; *As You Like It*, 228, 231, 236(2), 240, 267, 463–4; *The Comedy of Errors*, 221, 227; *Coriolanus*, 104, 225–6, 229, 230, 249, 249–50, 250, 266, 329, 356; *Cymbeline*, 227, 231, 237; *Hamlet*, 218(2), 230, 243–4, 244(3), 245(3), 245–6, 246(3), 246–7, 247(6), 262–3, 592; *Henry IV*, 244(3), 266, 551–2 (*1 Henry IV*, 3, 217(4), 242(3); *2 Henry IV*, 220, 242); *Henry V*, 228, 231, 242, 242–3; *Henry VI* 240, 266, 323–4 (*2 Henry VI*, 240; *3 Henry VI*, 240); *Henry VIII*, 229, 243(2); *Julius Caesar*, 244(3); *King John*, 202, 241(4), 295; *King Lear*, 104, 220, 225, 230, 231(3), 243–4, 247(2), 247–8, 248(4), 402; *A Lover's Complaint*, 219; *Love's Labour's Lost*, 228; *Macbeth*, 224, 226, 230, 243–4, 248(4), 463, 531; *Measure for Measure*, 220–1, 230, 233, 235, 235–6, 236(2), 236–7, 238(2), 239, 374; *The Merchant of Venice*, 218–19, 227, 228, 231, 233–4, 237, 238(2), 238–9, 267, 271; *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, 217, 226–7, 231,

236, 238, 268; *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, 227, 228, 229, 236, 237(2), 238, 239(2), 399; *Much Ado about Nothing*, 219, 227, 228, 234; *Othello*, 220(2), 230, 231(2), 248–9, 249(3), 279, 387, 754; *Pericles*, 5, 216, 219–20, 220, 229(2), 236; *The Rape of Lucrece*, 250(2), 250–1; *Richard II*, 224–5, 231, 241(4); *Richard III*, 104, 240, 241(2); *Romeo and Juliet*, 228, 231, 238, 244(2), 279, 357; *Sonnets* 114–15, 231, 250, 250–1; Sonnet 20, 35; Sonnet 55, 251; Sonnet 138, 251(2); *The Taming of the Shrew*, 225, 237(2); *The Tempest*, 218, 224, 226, 229, 233(2), 236, 239(4), 260, 308, 387, 388, 417, 658; *Timon of Athens*, 229, 248; *Titus Andronicus*, 231, 244, 250, 265; *Troilus and Cressida*, 218, 228, 229, 230, 235, 235–6, 236(2), 237(4); *Twelfth Night*, 228, 237, 237–8, 240, 267; *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, 231, 237; *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, 239(3); *Venus and Adonis*, 245, 250; *The Winter's Tale*, 230, 235, 236, 237, 238(3), 268
Sharma, Ram, 702
Sharman, Jim: *The Rocky Horror Picture Show*, 398
Sharp, William: and Wilde, 468; *Children of Tomorrow*, 468
Shatto, Susan, 427
Shaw, George Bernard, **487**, **561–2**; and Howells, 597; letters to, 561; *Arms and the Man*, 597; *John Bull's Other Island*, 562(2); *Major Barbara*, 561–2; *Man and Superman*, 562; *The Man of Destiny*, 487; *The Philanderer*, 487; *Press Cuttings*, 547; *Pygmalion*, 487; *Saint Joan*, 552, 561, 562; *You Never Can Tell*, 487
Shaw, Marion, 427
Shaw, William: *Enquiry into the Authenticity of the Poems Ascribed to Ossian*, 343
Shelley, Mary, **398**, 439; and Milton, 315; and Stoker, 443; dramatizations of, 398; journals, 388, 398; *Frankenstein*, 391, 398(4), 443, 726
Shelley, Percy Bysshe, **388–9**; and Arnold, 412; and Hardy, 462; and Milton, 315; critical essays, 400; iambic verse, 111; letters, 388–9; poem on sculpture as genre, 390; prefaces, 389; *Epipsychidion*, 389, 464; 'Euganean Hills', 389; *Hellas*, 388; 'Hymn', 389; *Laon and Cythna*, 388–9; 'Mont Blanc', 388(2), 389; *Prometheus Unbound*, 389, 412; *The Revolt of Islam*, 388, 388–9; 'Verses on the Celandine', 389; 'The Witch of Atlas', 389
Shepard, Sam, 684, **687–8**, **690–1**; and Beckett, 554; *Buried Child*, 687; *Cowboys #2*, 687; *Fool for Love*, 687, 688, 690; *Icarus's Mother*, 688; *A Lie of the Mind*, 688, 690; *The Tooth of Crime*, 688; *True West*, 688
Sher, Anthony, 225
Sheridan, Frances, 367; *Memoirs of Miss Sidney Biddulph*, 399
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, 356; *The Rivals*, 357
Sheridan, Thomas: and Swift, 360; poetry, 360
Sherman, Stuart Pratt: letters, 613
Shinebourne, Janice, 746; *Timepiece*, 745
Shirley, James, 262
Shona plays: Zimbabwe, 716
Short, Mick, 114
short story, 529–30; 20th C, 497; Anglo-Indian, 704; Canadian, 737; Caribbean, 751; colonial and post-colonial, 736; genre, Victorian, 443; Narayan, 758
Shorthouse, J.H.: and T.S. Eliot, 541; *John Inglesant*, 541
Showalter, Elaine, 37, 368, 435
Siddons, Sarah: acting style, 357
Sidhe: and Yeats, 537
Sidney, Mary, Countess of Pembroke, 201
Sidney, Sir Philip, 203, **207–8**; and Dickens, 455; and Herbert, 291; and Plutarch, 208; settings to Italian music, 213; sonnet-sequences, 203–4; and Shakespeare, 236; *Apology for Poetry*, 208(3); *Arcadia*, 207, 208(3), 236; *Astrophel and Stella*, 207, 208(3), 455; *Defence of Poetry*, 207
Sidney, Sir Robert, 208, 285
Sidrak and Bokkus, 102, 163
The Siege of Jerusalem, 138
Sienkiewicz, Henryk, 648
sign theory: ME, 139–40, 146–7
Silliman, Ron, 619

Sillitoe, Alan, 503(2)
Sim, Alastair, 550
The Simonie, 141, 163
Simpson, Lewis P., 576–7
Simpson, Louis, 618; 'The Art of Storytelling', 618
Simpson, Percy, 258–9
sin: in Milton, 312
Sinclair, May, 525
Sinclair, Upton, 632; *The Jungle*, 610, 637
Singaporean literature, 701, 703, 761
Sioux Indians: English language in, 72
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight see Gawain
Sir Landevale, 154
Sir Orfeo, 138
Sir Perceval of Galles, 153
Sir Thomas More, 242, 266
Sir Tristrem, 141
Sistren, 754–5; *Lionheart Girl: Life Stories of Jamaican Women*, 755; 'Tribute to Gloria Who Overcame Death', 754–5
Sitwell, Edith, 543
Sitwell, Osbert, 543
Sitwell, Sacheverell, 543
sixties (1960s): fiction, 610
skalds *see* Norse skalds
Skeat, W.W., 194; and Joyce, 516
Skelton, John, **204**; language, 204; *Against Dundas*, 204
slang: thieves' cant in Shakespeare, 104
slave-narrative, 595(2)
slavery: in Caribbean novels, 751
Slessor, Kenneth, 721
Small, Ian, 487
Smart, Christopher, **353**; *The Hilliad*, 353; *On the Omniscience of the Supreme Being*, 353; *Translation of the Psalms of David*, 353
Smidt, Kristian, 242
Smiles, Samuel: and G. Eliot, 460; *Self-Help*, 460
Smith, A.J.M., 742
Smith, Adam, 343, **344**; and D. Stewart, 65; letters, 344; *Theory of the Moral Sentiments*, 344; *The Wealth of Nations*, 344
Smith, Charlotte, 338
Smith, George, 480–1; *Recollections of a Long and Busy Life*, 480–1
Smith, Hallett, 244
Smith, M.W.A., 258
Smith, Michael, **752**; *It a Come*, 752(2)
Smith, Stevie, **543**
Smith, William, 340
Smither, Elizabeth, 766; *Brother-Love Sister-Love*, 764
Smithyman, Kendrick, 767
Smollett, Tobias George, 337, 343, **374**; *Don Ricardo Honeywater Vindicated*, 361–2; *Sir Launcelot Greaves*, 374
Snodgrass, W.D., 524
Snyder, Gary, 613(2); and Whalen, 671
social class *see* class
social communication: and semiotics, 23
social contexts of language, 60
social criticism: 18th C, 400–1; and the novel, 434–5
social history: 18th C, 345, 345–6, 346
social issues: and Victorian fiction, 436; in 20th C poetry, 544; in Chaucer, 198
social models: in African fiction, 714
social science: and utopia, 48
social-problem novel, 436
socialism: 18th C, 400–1; and utopia, 48; socialist fiction, 503–4
sociolinguistics, 23, 66, **68–75**, 74
sociological poetics: and aesthetic theory, 48
sociology of literature, 44
Sofola, Zulu: *The Sweet Trap*, 713
soliloquy: in 19th C fiction, 445; in Shakespeare, 232
solitude: and Wordsworth, 386
Solomon, Carl, 678
Somerset Maugham, W., **559–60**; 'The Man with the Scar', 110
The Song of the Husbandman, 141
songs: in Elizabethan comedy, 213, 268–9
sonnet-sequences, 203
Sontag, Susan, **681**; *The Benefactor*, 681; *Death Kit*, 681
Sophocles: and Freud, 33; and Hardy, 463–4; and Yeats, 538; *Antigone*, 538; *Oedipus Rex*, 463–4, 667–8
Sorabji, Cornelia, 758
Sorrentino, Gilbert, **662**; *Crystal Vision*, 662; *The Sky Changes*, 662
Soul and Body, 130
source study: OE, 135
South Africa: and Shakespeare, 232, 249
South African literature, 706
South Carolina: black and white English, 71

South Pacific literature, **760–9**, 761, **768–9**; traditional tales, 769
Southern African literature, **716–21**
Southern American dialects, 71
Southern (American) literature, 572, 670; romance, 632
Southern (American) theatre, 689
Southerne, Thomas: and tragedy, 323
Southwell, St Robert: and T.S. Eliot, 541
Soviet writing on African literature, 708
Soweto poetry, 720
Soyinka, Wole, 702, 707, **710–12**, 710; religion in, 712; *Aké*, 711; 'The Fourth Stage', 710; *The Interpreters*, 711(2); *The Road*, 711; *Season of Anomy*, 711
space: and D.G. Jones, 743; in O'Connor, 659; motif, 148; semiotics of, 736
Spanish Civil War: in 20th C drama, 549
The Spanish Tragedy, 262–3
Spark, Muriel, 501, **534**; and Jolley, 731; *Memento Mori*, 501, 731
spectacle: and Jonson, 274
spectator *see* audience
speculative fiction: Australian, 725
Spedding, James, 473
speech, 47; and gender, 368; in 19th C literature, 411, *see also* flyting speech
speech signal: variability in, 81
speech-act theory, 51
Speght, Rachel: *Mouzell for Melastomus*, 298
spelling *see* orthography
Spence, Catherine Helen, 726; *Clara Morison*, 724, 726
Spence, Thomas, 401
Spencer, Herbert, 469, 470
Spenser, Edmund, 2, **208–12**, 239; and Botticelli, 203; and Donne, 289; and Melville, 591; and elegy, 195; and iconoclasm, 290; and poetic language, 139–40; sonnet-sequences, 203–4; women in, 310–11; *Amoretti*, 209; 'The Bower of Bliss', 591; *Cantoes*, 209; *Colin Clout*, 209; *Daphnaida*, 209, 209–10; *Epithalamion*, 209(2), 210; *The Faerie Queene*, 202, 208–9, 209, **210–12**, 237, 247; 'Limbo Lake', 211; *Prothalamion*, 209, 212; *The Shepheardes Calender*, 209(2); *View of Ireland*, 210, 211
Sperber, Dan, 84
Spicer, Jack, 681
Spillane, Mickey, 633
spiritualism: and Peacock, 399
spirituality: Hopkins, 422
Spivak, Gayatri, 507, 701
sport: in Australian plays, 722
sports fiction, 4, 503, 636–7, 637
Sprat, Thomas: and style, 63; *History of the Royal Society of London*, 63
sprung-rhythm, 422
spy fiction, 503; Caribbean, 751
Square Minuscule script, 82
The Squyr of Lowe Degre, 152
Sranan: serialization in, 73
Sri Lankan literature, 701
de Staël, Anne-Louise-Germaine Necker, Mme, 434–5; *Corinne*, 446
stage and staging: 20th C community plays, 559; Renaissance, 260–1; Shakespeare, 218, 221, 225; stage direction, ME, 172; stage machinery, 261, 489, *see also* theatre
Stallings, Laurence, 624
Standard English, 65, 69; and Scots, 70
standards: in language, 68
Stanley, H.M.: *In Darkest Africa*, 541
Stansby, Will, 5
Starosta, Stanley, 86
St Dunstan's Classbook, 135
Stead, C.K., 702, **764–5**; *All Visitors Ashore*, 702, 764–5, 765; *Death of the Body*, 765(2)
Stead, Christina, **727–8**, 731; *The Beauties and Furies*, 728; *For Love Alone*, 728; *I'm Dying Laughing*, 727–8
Stead, W.T., 482, 483
Stearns, Harold, 676
Steele, Charles R., 732
Steele, Sir Richard, 356, 360
Stein, Gertrude, **639–40**, 676, 677, 681; and Fitzgerald, 643; and L = A = N = G = U = A = G = E poetry, 625; *Mrs Reynolds*, 639; *The Three Lives*, 640
Steinbeck, John, 607, **652–3**; *America and the Americans*, 653; *Journal of a Novel*, 609; *The Moon Is Down*, 652; *The Short Reign of Pippin IV*, 653; *Travels with Charley*, 653
Stendhal, 630; and James, 598; bildungsroman, 50
Stephen, A.M., 742
Stephen, Julia Duckworth: 'Agnostic

Women', 440; *Notes from Sick Rooms*, 440; 'The Servant Question', 440; *Stories for Children, Essays for Adults*, 440
Stephen, Leslie, 470, 519; and Gosse, 290
stereotypes: American, and Poe, 584; ethnic, in linguistics, 65; female 18th C, 368–9; in 1950s American literature, 632–3; Irish-American, Norris, 598; masculine, in Shaffer, 561; stage Irish, Shaw, 562; Wandering Jew, 665; women in the media, 41, *see also* character types
Sterne, Laurence, 367, **372–4**; and Johnson, 364; *A Political Romance*, 374; *Sentimental Journey*, 374; *Tristram Shandy*, 372–3, 373(3), 449
Sterry, Peter, 316–17, 333
Stevens, Wallace, 3, 19, 51, 115, 615, 616, 617–18, 619, **630–1**, 630–1, 680; and Ashbery, 616; and Paz, 573; 'Anecdote of a Jar', 18–19; *The Auroras of Autumn*, 630(2); 'The Man with the Blue Guitar', 631; 'Notes toward a Supreme Fiction', 630; 'An Ordinary Evening in New Haven', 630; 'The Owl in the Sarcophagus', 630; 'A Primitive Like an Orb', 630; *Souvenirs and Prophecies*, 631; *Transport to Summer*, 625
Stevenson, Robert Louis, **426**, **466–7**; and M. Shelley, 443; and Stevens, 631; and Wilde, 468; on Victorian fiction, 445; 'The Bottle Imp', 426; 'The Feast of Famine', 426; 'Markheim', 467; 'Olalla', 467; 'Providence and the Guitar', 631; 'The Song of Rahèro', 426; *The Strange Case of Dr Jekyll and Mr Hyde*, 466, 466–7, 467(2); *Treasure Island*, 467; *Weir of Hermiston*, 466
Stewart, Douglas, 722, 728–9; 'Rutherford', 729
Stewart, Dugald, 65
Stewart, Patrick, 225
Stieglitz, Alfred, 579
Stoker, Bram: and T.S. Eliot, 541; and Joyce, 517; and Whitman, 580; *Dracula*, 443, 467, 541
Stoppard, Tom, 547, **562**; *The Real Thing*, 562(2)
Storey, David, 503, 547; *Pasmore*, 114
storytelling: heroic, 3; in Albee, 683; in Chaucer, 181
Stow, John: *Chronicles*, 202
Stow, Randolph, 703, **730**; *The Merry-Go-Round in the Sea*, 730; *The Suburbs of Hell*, 730
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, 574, 588; *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, 574, 588
Strachey, Lytton: *Queen Victoria*, 521
Strand, Mark, 618
Strauss, Botho: *Der Park*, 236
Strawson, P.F., 24
street games: in Salinger and G. Green, 637
street literature: Victorian, 435–6
stress, 78; in Old English, 80; lexical, and speech perception, 77–8
Stringer, Arthur, 742
structuralism, 26; and historicism, 30
Stuart monarchs: book collections, 9
Studley, John: *Medea* translation, 211
Stukeley, Captain Thomas, 275
style: feminist writing, 42; ME, 138; prose, 63, 110
stylistics, **108–15**
stylization: in Faulkner, 646
Styron, William, **656–7**; *The Confessions of Nat Turner*, 656–7, 682; *Sophie's Choice*, 657
subjectivity, 22, 32, 38, 41, 50
sublime, 30, 382; 18th C, 366; and Lamb, 402; American, 577; in Dickinson, 582; in Lawrence, 13; sociology of, 19
Subramani, 768, 768–9
subscribing library: German in London, 10
subversive comedy: in Austen, 395
Suckling, Sir John, 295
Suckow, Ruth: *Country People*, 653
Suetonius: and More, 205
suffixes, 104
Suffolk dialect, 106
suffragist playwrights, 547
'suggestion', 52
suicide: in Victorian fiction, 442; Victorian, and Dickens, 452
Sukenick, Ronald, 634
supernatural: in Bowen, 511; Kipling stories, 510, *see also* ghosts
superstructuralism, 26
Surr, Thomas Skinner, 392
surrealism: and T.S. Eliot, 539; and Habermas, 46; and Stevens, 631
Sutherland, Efua: plays, 715
Sütö, András: *A szuzai menyegzö*, 559; and Friel, 559

Sutton, Shaun, 225
Swahili: and English, 72–3
Swetnam, Joseph: *Araignment of ... Women*, 298
Swift, Graham, 501
Swift, Jonathan, **358–60**; and Johnson, 363; and Naipaul, 749; and politics, 345; letters, 359; parodies, 339; prose, **358–60**; psychoanalytic criticism of, 359; satire, 338, 338–9; *The Beast's Confession to the Priest*, 348; *Bickerstaff Papers*, 359; *The Conduct of the Allies*, 359; *Directions to Servants*, 359; *Discourse of the Contests and Dissensions between the Nobles and the Commons in Athens and Rome*, 358–9; *Drapier's Letters*, 361; *Gulliver's Travels*, 338–9, 358(3), 359(6); *Journal to Stella*, 360; *A Tale of a Tub*, 338, 358, 359(3); *Verses on the Death of Dr Swift*, 348
Swinburne, Algernon, 409, **426**; and Clough, 420; and Poe, 584; *Atalanta*, 426; 'Before a Crucifix', 426
syllable: role of, 80
symbolism: and Hawthorne, 590; and James, 601; and Marvell, 295; and Sapir, 66; and Schreiner, 716
Symbolists, 26; English, and Wilde, 432
Symons, Arthur, 433, **479**; letters to Yeats, 537–8
Symson, William: and Swift, 359
Synge, John Millington, 538, **562–3**; *The Playboy of the Western World*, 768; *The Shadow of the Glen*, 562
syntax, 60, **84–99**; and morphology, 97–8; and paradigmatic typology, 91
system-imperatives, 46
systematicity: critique of, 12
systematics of non-system, 25
Szondi, Peter, 45
Szumigalski, Ann, 743
T.K.: *Hendecasyllabon*, 213
Tagore, Rabindranath, 758
The Taill of Rauf Coilyear, 157
Taine, Hippolyte, 434–5
Tanner, Tony, 597
Tate, Allen, 18, 615, 632; *The Fathers*, 632
Tate, Nahum, 248; adaptations of Shakespeare, 329–30; and Coriolanus tradition, 356; *History of King Lear*, 330; *Ingratitude of a Common-Wealth*, 329; *The Sicilian Usurper*, 323–4
Taylor, C.P., 548, 551; *North*, 551
Taylor, H.M., 121–2
Taylor, Harriet, 437
Taylor, John (The Water Poet): and children's literature, 284–5
Taylor, Peter, **670–1**; 'First Heat', 670–1; *The Old Forest*, 670
Taylor, Tom, 485(2); *The Ticket-of-Leave Man*, 485
teaching of English, 17, 63; and literary theory, 16; and media education, 16; Caribbean texts, 747; language, 70, 75, 109–10, 110; Lawrence, 523; literature, 109–10, 140–1, 141; Shakespeare, 231; university, 31; university syllabuses, 48–9; use of extracts in, 110, *see also* education
teaching of foreign languages: Makin, 63
technology: Adams and Mailer and, 675; and American literature, 610; and Kipling, 510–11
Tel Quel project, 24
television: Beckett plays, 554, 556; Dickens productions, 454, 485; Shakespeare, 225
Temple, Minni: and W. James, 602
Tennant, Kylie: *The Honey Flow*, 724
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, **426–32**; and E.B. Browning, 414; and T.S. Eliot, 540; and James, 598; and Milton, 315; and Victoria's Golden Jubilee, 469; and feminization of poetry, 410; letters, 427–8; 'The Charge of the Light Brigade', 427, 429; 'The Dream of Fair Women', 429; 'The Epic', 431; 'The Hesperides', 431; 'The Holy Grail', 430; *Idylls of the King*, 315, 427, 428, 430(2), 431(2); *In Memoriam*, 428, 430(4); Jubilee Ode, 411; 'The Lady of Shalott', 429; 'The Lotos Eaters', 427; 'The Lover's Tale', 427; 'Lucretius', 429; *Maud*, 427, 428, 430; 'The Miller's Daughter', 427; 'Montenegro', 429; 'Poland', 429; *The Princess*, 414, 430; 'St Simeon Stylites', 429(2); 'Sea Dreams', 430; 'Timbuctoo', 427, 429; 'Ulysses', 428
Tennyson, Edward, 431
Tennyson, Emily, 428
tense, 90–2, 112

Terriss, William, 488
terror fiction, 503; Victorian, 442
Terry, Ellen, 487, 487–8
Terry, Megan, 691
Texidor, Greville, 765
textual authority, 5
Thackeray, William Makepeace, **456**, 481; and Woolf, 519; *Barry Lyndon*, 457; *Pendennis*, 482; *Vanity Fair*, 391, 456–7
Theatre of the Spirit: and Eliot, 559
theatre(s): 18th C Scottish, 343; African, 709, 720; American, 690; American companies, 488, 684; and Coward, 558–9; and Dickens, 455; and Hardy, 461; and James, 600–1; Australian 19th C, 703; Blackfriars, 261; creation of 20th C, 549; Drury Lane, 357; Free Southern Theater, 684; Grand Theatre, Llandudno, 489; history of Shakespearean, 219; in 18th C periodicals, 361; Jacobean private, 223–4; Lime Kiln Theater, 690; New Zealand, **768**; playgoing, Elizabethan, 223; Renaissance history, **259–62**; Renaissance playgoing, 259; Shakespeare's time, 261, 262, 269; Swan, 262(2); Tudor and Stuart dramatists, 269, *see also* stage and staging
theatricality: in Chaucer, 181
Thelwell, Michael, 682
thematics: and narratology, 21
Theobald, Lewis: and Fielding, 357
theology: Scottish, and J. Edwards, 577
theory *see* literary theory
theosophy: and H.D., 623
third world, 50; texts, women writers, 42
thirties (1930s), 609
Thomas à Becket theme, 52
Thomas (apostle), 162
Thomas, Audrey, 737, 739; and K. Hulme, 765–6; *Intertidal Life*, 740
Thomas, Edward, **541–2**; and Frost, 622
Thomas, Gladys, 720–1
Thomas, R.S., 528
Thompson, E.P., 340, 439, 468
Thompson, Francis, **432**
Thompson, G.R., 584
Thompson, Jim, 635
Thompson, Lawrance, 623
Thompson, Sandra A., 95
Thompson, William, 401
Thomson, E.W., 742
Thomson, James, 343; and Milton, 303; plays, 355
Thomson, James (18th C), **349**
Thoreau, Henry David, **586–7**, 616; lectures, 587; *Cape Cod*, 587; *Journals*, 587; *The Maine Woods*, 587; *Walden*, 587; *A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers*, 587(2)
Thorkelin, Grímur: transcription of *Beowulf*, 127
Thorney Abbey: *Liber Vitae*, 102
Thornton, Alice, 298
Thornton, Robert, 142, 143
Thorpe, Thomas, 222
Thrale, Mrs *see* Piozzi, Hester Lynch
threshold art, 750–1
Throssell, Ric, 722
The Thrush and the Nightingale, 141
Thumboo, Edwin, 704
Thurber, James, **683**; and Conrad, 507; 'The Secret Life of Walter Mitty', 507
Tichborne, Chidiock: *Tichborne's Lament*, 213
Tickhill, John, 162
Tilley, Arthur, 445
Tillyard, E.M.W., 217
Tilney, Edmund, 261, 266
time: Derrida and Heidegger and, 27; in 18th C literature, 342; in Dos Passos, 645; in Faulkner, 609; in Hemingway, 643; in Nabokov, 661; in Shakespeare, 244–5
time adverbials, 91
Tirso de Molina: and Walcott, 754
Tlali, Miriam, 720, 720–1
'To Alfred Tennyson, Esq. The New Poet Laureate', 431
Tobago: creole-English, 65
Todd, Janet, 353
Todorov, Tsvetan, 178
Tok Pisin, 72–3, 74
Toland, John, 359
Tolkien, J.R.R., 102, 419
Tolstoy, Leo: and Howells, 597; *War and Peace*, 597
'Tomasevskij school', 229
Tomlinson, Charles: *Renga*, 544; *Seeing is Believing*, 544
Tonna, Charlotte Elizabeth, 432, 436, 437
Tooke, John Horne, 64; and D. Stewart, 65
Toomer, Jean, 579, 612, **653–4**, 682; *Cane*, 612

torture: and literary criticism, 18
Tostevin, Lola Lemire, 743
tough-movement, 93–4
Toulmin, Stephen, 207
touring: theatre companies, 487, 488
tourism: 18th C, 347
Tourneur, Cyril, 262; and Shakespeare, 246; *The Atheist's Tragedy*, 279; *The Revenger's Tragedy*, 246
Tovey, Nathaniel: and Milton, 306
Towneley cycle, 168, 169, 172
towns: small towns, 18th C, 346
Townshend, Aurelian, 283–4
Toy, Robert, 7
Tracy, Ann, 585
tragedy: and Faulkner, 647–8; and Hemingway, 643; and Shakespeare, 243; and Soyinka, 710, 710–11; and R. Wright, 654–5; in Hardy, 462–3; ME, 145, 191; Renaissance, 262; terminology and genre, 323
tragicomedy: Ford, 279; genre of, 323; Renaissance, 262; Shakespeare, 236
Traherne, Thomas, 328; and Milton, 307; 'The City', 328
transcendence: and Whitman, 580
transcendentalism: American, 571; and Pynchon, 666–7
translation, 355–6; 15th C, 61–2; African-language literature in, 706; and Beckett, 553, 554; and case grammar, 86; and Freud, 35; Derrida, untranslatability of, 26; Indian and English literature, 759–60; machine translation, 86; ME, 141, 163, 163–4, 198; Milton, 307; native literature in Canada, 735; OE, 102, 133; of Sir Thomas More, 205; of Orwell neologisms, 105; Renaissance attitudes to, 139–40
'translinguistics': Bakhtin, 46
transubstantiation: Hopkins, 422
transvestism: female, 341; in Jacobean drama, 266–7; roles, 485–6
Tranter, John, 721
Traubel, Horace: and Whitman, 580–1
Traugott, Elizabeth, 98
travel writing: 18th C, 359; and Swift, 358; Canadian, 734(2); Capote, 657; Doughty, 474; Montagu, 338; Naipaul, 750; on Italy, 3; Twain, 594; Victorian, 469; Wharton, 639
Traven, B., **659–60**; letters, 659–60; *The Cotton Pickers*, 660; *The Death Ship*, 659; *The Treasure of Sierra Madre*, 659; *The White Rose*, 659
travesty: 18th C, 341
treason: and Malory, 165
Tree, Herbert Beerbohm, 486
Trevet, Nicholas: and Chaucer, 193
Trevis, Di, 225
Trevisa, John of: *Polychronicon* translation, 141
Trilling, Diana, 613
Trilling, Lionel, 17; and Austen, 397
Tristan legend: and Scott, 180
Trollope, Anthony, 439, **457–8**; on Victorian fiction, 445; *Autobiography*, 457; *Barchester Towers*, 457, 457–8; *Cousin Henry*, 457; *Kept in the Dark*, 457; 'The Panjandrum', 458; *The Warden*, 458; *The Way We Live Now*, 458
Trollope, Frances, 437
trompe-l'oeil: and Browning, 418–19
Trouvère lyric, 139
Troyard, Anatole, 678
Tucker, James: *Ralph Rashleigh*, 702
Tudor monarchs: book collections, 9
Turgenev, Ivan Sergeevich: and Tennyson, 428–9
Turnbull, George: *Treatise on Ancient Painting*, 343
Turner, Brian, 766
Turner, J.M.W., 381; and Melville, 591
Turner, Victor, 555, 714
Tutuola, Amos, 710
Tuwhare, Hone, **767–8**
'The Twa Weavers', 409–10
Twain, Mark, 228, 575, **593–5**, 608; and Dickens, 455; criticism, 572; short stories, 593; travel fiction, 594; *The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn*, 574, 593(3), 594(5), 595; *Autobiography*, 595; *A Connecticut Yankee at the Court of King Arthur*, 594–5, 595; *The Gilded Age*, 594; *Pudd'nhead Wilson*, 594; *Roughing It*, 594; *Tom Sawyer*, 16
two cultures, 681
Tynan, Kenneth, 550
Tyndall, John, 470
Tyrrell, J.W., 734
Tyrwhitt, Thomas, 188
Ubersfeld, Anne, 688
von Uexküll, Jakob, 66–7
Uh, Hermann, 65
Underhill, Evelyn: and T.S. Eliot, 540; *Mysticism*, 540
Unitarianism: and Lamb, 402; and Thoreau, 587

university: as institution, 30; idea of, 46, *see also* institutions
Updike, John, 634, **672**; *The Centaur*, 634
urban studies *see* (the) city
Urquhart, Jane: *The Whirlpool*, 740
Urry, John, 197
usage, 74, 103; problems in, 104
Uspensky, Boris, 26
Utilitarianism: and Dickens, 451
utopia, 38; and Malthus, 401; and style, 63; colonial, 703; motif, 44; Shakespeare, 233; utopian fiction and Gilman, 639; utopian literature, Australian, 725; utopianism and Marxism, 48; utopianism in A. Walker, 673, *see also* dystopia
Vail, Laurence: and K. Boyle, 676
Valdesso, John: and Herbert, 293; *Considerations*, 293
valency, 86
Valéry, Paul: and Poe, 584
value, 19, 50
vampire stories *see* horror stories
vampirism: in Fitzgerald, 644
Van Dijk, Teun A., 115
Vanbrugh, Sir John: *The Confederacy*, 331
Vancouver literature, 735
Varty, Kenneth, 153
Vaughan, Gertrude: *The Woman with the Pack*, 547
Vaughan, Henry, 113–14, **294**; 'Daphnis', 294; 'I walked the other day', 114
Vaughan, Thomas: mystical language, 63
Vaux, James Hardy, 723
Van Vechten, Carl, **640**, 682; letters, 640
Vendler, Helen, 630
Venice: and 19th C writers, 478, 599–600
verandah: in Australian writing, 723
verbs, 73, 84; American English, 106; and meaning, 90; be/have, 97; complementizer choice, 95; in Shakespeare, 97; intrasitive uses of transitive, 84; syntax of serial, 73; valency, 85, 87; verb–particle combination, ME, 96, *see also* auxiliaries; modals
Vercelli book, **130–1**
Vercelli homilies, 134
vernacular poetry: Canadian, 742
Vernon manuscript: facsimile, 142
verse *see* poetry
Vespasian Psalter: spelling in, 82, 100
Vestris, Lucia Elizabeth, 485–6
Vicinus, Martha, 470–1
Victoria, Queen of England, Golden Jubilee, 411, 469, 484
Victorian culture, 500; and Woolf, 521
Vietnam war, 635; and Australian writers, 725; literature, 612
village tradition, 444
Vinaver, Eugene, 164
Vinsauf *see* Geoffrey de Vinsauf
violence: in drama, 275; in Melville, 592; in Shakespeare, 247
Virgil, 139; and Chaucer, 197; and T.S. Eliot, 540, 622; and Marvell, 295; and Milton, 311(3), 311–12; and Spenser, 212; *The Aeneid*, 229, 431, 540, 622; *Georgics*, 311
vision poetry: ME, 142
visual arts: 17th C, 335; 18th C, and poetry, 342; and 18th C aesthetics, 346–7; and 18th C drama, 357–8, 358; and Auden, 114; and Crane, 597–8; and Herbert, 292; and T. Hughes, 544–5; and James, 600, 601–2; and literature, 203; and Melville, 591; and Romantic poetry, 381; and C. Stead, 727; and Thoreau, 587; and Webster, 278; and Yeats, 537; Blake, 384; deathbed scene, 684; engravings, copyright, 8; Hogarth and British painting, 347, *see also* art; fine arts; illustration; landscape painting; painting; sculpture
visual image: in Beckett, 558
Vitae Patrum, 167
Vitalists, 546–7
vocabulary, **99–106**, 105, 108; 17th and 18th C critical terms, 339; Gissing, 466; Shakespeare, 219, *see also* word studies
vocation: in Faulkner, 647
voice quality, 76
voicing, 77
Volney Prize, 65
Voltaire: and James, 598
Vonnegut, Kurt, 636, **668**
vowel articulation model: classical, 65
vowels: length variation in, 80
Wace, 140
Waiata Whaiapo, 767
Wain, John, **535**

Waith, Eugene, 327
Wakefield cycle, 140, 170, **171–2**
Walcott, Derek, 702, 745, 746, **753**; drama, 754, 755; *Another Life*, 753(3); 'The Castaway', 753; *The Fortunate Traveller*, 753; *Henri Christophe*, 755; *The Joker of Seville*, 754; *Malcauchon*, 755; *Midsummer*, 753; *Sea Grapes*, 753
Walcott, Roderick, 747; *Cul-de-Sac*, 747
Walker, Alice, **673–4**; and Harper, 596; *The Color Purple*, 16, 596, 673(2), 673–4; *Meridian*, 673
Walker, H.: *Elegies of Old Age*, 325–6
Walker, J.W., 172
Walker, Julia M., 313
Walpole, Horace, 345, **365–6**; and Hogarth, 347; *Historic Doubts on the Life and Reign of Richard the Third*, 366
Walsh, Ernest: and K. Boyle, 676
Walter, Hubert, 162
Walton, Izaak: *Life of Herbert*, 291–2; *Life of John Donne*, 333
Walton, John: translation of Boethius, 198, 163, 163–4
The Wanderer, 131(2)
Wanley, Nathaniel: and Browning, 417; *Wonders of the Little World*, 417
war: and Chaucer and Gower, 184; and poetry, 544
war literature: Australian, 721; Cather, 650; K. Douglas, 542; O'Brien, 674; E. Thomas, 541–2; women's poetry, 619, *see also* Biafran war literature; First World War; Vietnam war
Ward, Mrs Humphry, 437, 445, 482
Ward, John: and Pope, 351
warfare: Gower and Chaucer's attitude to, 154
Warner, Francis, **546**
Warner, Sylvia Townsend, 530; *Summer Will Show*, 511
Warren, Robert Penn, 18, 634, 657
Warrilow, David, 556
The Wars of Alexander, 144, 146
Warton, Thomas, 364, 365
Warton, Thomas (the elder): Warton forgeries, 340, 353
Wasserman, Earl R., 350, 389
'Wast bryngyth ...', 145
watermarks, 6
Watkinson, Edward: and 18th reviewing, 339
Watson, George, 522
Watson, Sheila: *The Double Hook*, 738
Watt, Ian, 507
Watten, Barrett, 625
Waugh, Evelyn, 504, **530–1**; and Greene, 531; and modernism, 530; *Brideshead Revisited*, 530(3)
Wayman, Tom, 743
Wearne, Alan: *The Nightmarkets*, 722, 729
Weaver, Robert, 737
Webb, Francis, 721, 729
Webb, Phyllis, 742–3
Webster, John, 262, 262–3, **277–8**; attributed works, 2; metricality in verse, 111; stage images, 260; *The Devil's Law-Case*, 277; *The Duchess of Malfi*, 224, 260, 277, 277–8; *The White Devil*, 257, 259–60, 267, 277(2)
Webster, Noah: *Third New International Dictionary of the English Language*, 103–4
Wedde, Ian: *Symmes Hole*, 761–2
Weever, John, 265; *Epigrammes*, 265
Weidman, Jerome: *Fiorello*, 677; *I Can Get It For You Wholesale*, 677; *Praying for Rain*, 677
Weimar film theory, 45
Weiner, Hanna, 625
Weininger, Otto: and Lawrence, 523; and Stein, 640
Welch, Lew: and Whalen, 671
Wells, H.G., 465, **526–7**; and West, 526; *The Future in America*, 526–7; 'In the Abyss', 526–7; *The Sea Lady*, 526; *A Story of the Days to Come*, 526; *The Time Machine*, 527; *The Wonderful Visit*, 526
Welsh periodical press, 482
Welsh poetry: and Shakespeare, 246
Welty, Eudora, **657–8**; and Capote, 657; 'Death of a Travelling Salesman', 658; *Delta Wedding*, 658; *The Golden Apples*, 657; *The Ponder Heart*, 658; 'Where Is the Voice Coming From', 658
Wendt, Albert, 702, 761, **768–9**; poetry, 769; *The Balloonfish and the Armadillo*, 769; *The Birth and Death of the Miracle Man*, 769; *Flying-Fox in a Freedom Tree*, 769; *Leaves of the Banyan Tree*, 769(2); *Pouliuli*, 768, 769; *Sons for the Return Home*, 768
Wenke, Joseph, 663–4

Wescott, Glenway, 643
Wesker, Arnold, 548
Wesley, John: journal, 365
West African English: phonetic features, 76
West African literature, **709–15**
West, Dorothy: *The Living Is Easy*, 655
West Indian literature *see* Caribbean literature
West, Nathanael, 633; *Day of the Locust*, 653
West, Rebecca, **525–6**, 525; *Family Memories*, 526; *The Return of the Soldier*, 525; *The Strange Necessity*, 526
West Sheen community, 333
Western (American) literature, 607
Westerns, 606, 635, 660
Weston, Jessie L.: and Fitzgerald, 644; *From Ritual to Romance*, 644
Westron Wynde, 161
The Weye of Paradys, 167–8
Whalen, Philip, **671**; *Imaginary Speeches for a Brazen Head*, 671; *You Didn't Even Try*, 671
Wharton, Edith, 575, 610, 612, **638–9**; and Chopin, 597; and Fitzgerald, 643; ghost stories, 639; travel writing, 639; *The Age of Innocence*, 632, 639; *A Backward Glance*, 639; *Ethan Frome*, 638–9; *The House of Mirth*, 597, 639; *New Year's Day*, 639; *Old New York*, 639; *The Reef*, 639
Wheatley, Phillis, 353, 612; and Milton, 304
Whipple, T.K., 653
Whistler, James: and Ruskin, 479
White, Antonia, 502
White, Patrick, 702, 703, 723, 725, **730**; and Brink, 719; and C.K. Stead, 765; *Flaws in the Glass*, 730; *A Fringe of Leaves*, 719(3), 730, 731; *The Vivisector*, 702, 764–5; *Voss*, 725, 730
Whitehall, Robert, 284
Whitman, Walt, 228, 572, 575, **579–80**, 616, 617; and Dos Passos, 645; and language, 68; and Poe, 584; criticism, 572; photographs, 580; *Calamus*, 581; *Children of Adam*, 581; *Leaves of Grass*, 579(2), 581(2); 'The Sleepers', 580; *Song of Myself*, 580(2), 581; *Specimen Days*, 579; 'When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom'd', 580
Whitney, Caspar, 734
Whitney, Isabella, 202
Whittington, Harry: 'Swamp Search', 635
The Whole Family (serial novel), 597
Whythorne, Thomas: songs, 213
Wiebe, Rudy, 735, 737
The Wife's Lament, 131
Wihl, Gary, 469
Wild, Jonathan, 340
Wilde, Oscar, **432**, **467–8**, **486–7**; and Beckett, 556; and Frankenstein story, 443; short stories, 443; 'The Canterville Ghost', 468; *The Importance of Being Earnest*, 487; *The Picture of Dorian Gray*, 467(2), 467–8; *Salome*, 487; *A Woman of No Importance*, 487
Wilkins, George: as author of *Pericles*, 114; *Misery*, 114; *Painful Adventures*, 220
Wilkins, John, 64; semantic principles, 62–3; theory of articulatory phonetics, 63; *Essay*, 62–3
Williams, John A.: *The Man Who Cried I Am*, 636
Williams, Noel D., 751
Williams, Norman: 'Learning to Whistle', 619–20
Williams, Raymond, 17, 47, 445, 462, 575
Williams, Roger, 65
Williams, Tennessee, **691**; and McCullers, 689; and Odets, 690; *A Streetcar Named Desire*, 691
Williams, William Carlos, 610, 615, 617, 617–18, 625, 630–1, **631–2**; and Creeley, 616; *The Great American Novel*, 630–1; *In the American Grain*, 630–1; *Kora in Hell*, 630–1; *Paterson*, 625, 630–1; 'This Is Just to Say', 620
Williamson, David, 723
Wills, W.G.: *The Man o' Airlie*, 487
Wilson, Angus, **533**; and Joyce, 518; short stories, 533; *Setting the World on Fire*, 518
Wilson, Colin, 503
Wilson, Deirdre, 84
Wilson, Edmund, 17, 584, 610–11; *Axel's Castle*, 601
Wilson, Ethel, 737, 738
Wilson, John: and Wordsworth, 385–6
Wilson, John Dover *see* Dover Wilson, John

Wilson, Lanford, **692**; *Fifth of July*, 692; *The Gingham Dog*, 692; *The Hot-I Baltimore*, 692
Wilson, Thomas, 207; translation of Demosthenes, 207; *The Arte of Rhetorique*, 207; *Discourse upon Usury*, 207; *Rule of Reason*, 207
Wiltshire: dialect in, 70
Wimsatt, W.K. Jr, 608
Winchilsea, Anne Finch, countess of, 348
Windeatt, Barry, 194
Winner and Waster see Wynnere and Wastoure
Wise T.J.: and W.M. Rossetti, 8–9
wit, 339; and Etherege, 329; Clarendon, 332–3; in More, 205; verbal, 711, *see also* comedy; humour
The Witch of Edmonton, 279
Wittgenstein, Ludwig, 46; and Shakespeare, 233
Wittreich, Joseph, 303–4, 315
Wobblies: in Traven, 637
Wolfe, Thomas, **649–50**; and A. Bernstein, 677–8; short stories, 649; 'No Door', 649; 'Of Time and the River', 649, 650(2); 'The Spanish Letter', 649; *The Web and the Rock*, 650
Wolfe, Tom, 611
Wollstonecraft, Mary, 2, 369, 383; and Mary Hays, 338, 403; and Imlay, 578; *A Short Residence in Sweden*, 404; *A Vindication of the Rights of Women*, 403(3)
woman question *see* feminism
women: 12th to 16th C, 202; 18th C, 338; and Chaucer, 196–7; and Conrad, 508; and Faulkner, 648; and language, 72; and Miller, 661; and the media, 41; education of, 202; images of, 41; in Hawthorne, 589; in Lillo, 356; in Stuart England, 321–2; intellectual Victorian, 438–9, 440; patronage by Johnson, 363; position of, and Austen, 395; Stuart period, 332, *see also* female characteristics
women as writers, 612; ME narrators, 141; 16th–17th C, 202; 17th C, 321; 18th C, 338(2), 341; 19th C novelists, 437, 438, 439; African, 707; American, 575–6; and history, 501; Australian, 723, 724, 729; autobiographers, 298; black novelists, 596; black South African, 720; Canadian, 733, 734, 739; career patterns of novelists, 501; Caribbean, 751; Christine de Pizan as role model, 140; coloured American, 615; Indian, 704, 757–8; Indian poets, 757; Jamaican poets, 752; Kenyan novelists, 716; linguists, 63; modernist, 525(2); Murdoch, 534–5; 'New Women', 499; New Zealand, 763, 768; novelists, 367, 392, 396, 501, 502; playwrights, Southern American, 688; poetry, 615, 619; Renaissance and Reformation, 201; Romantic period, prose, 403; Mary Scott, 353; travel writers, 338; Victorian prose, 437, 473; women's reading and, 525
women in drama: 18th C, 357; Heywood, 169; Norman, 689; Shakespeare, 202, 235, 236, 249, *see also* character types
women in literature: 18th C novels, 368(2); 19th C novel, rural radicalism and, 439; 1970s literature, 635; and money, 368; black American women writers, 673–4; Canadian, 739–40; Caribbean literature, 746, 751; Chaucer, 187–8; children's 19th C fiction, 442; Conrad, 506–7; G. Eliot, 460; English and Canadian, 733; Frost, 622; Hemingway, 642–3; Jewish-American fiction, 635–6; Joyce, 515; Lawrence, 523; Naipaul, 749; Ngugi, 716; Nigerian novels, 713; poetry, 37–8; Renaissance, 310–11; Shepard, 690, 690–1; Soyinka, 711–12; C.K. Stead, 765; Victorian fiction, 437, 438; Victorian poetry, 410, *see also* character types
women printers, 7
women's language: derogatory terms for men, 72
women's movement *see* feminism
women's reading: American, 573; and Austen, 396; 'conduct books', 202; women writers, 525
women's theatre: Sistren, 754–5
Women's Theatre Group: *Double Vision*, 551
Wong Phui Nam, 704
Wongar, Banumbir, 731
Wood, Gordon S., 578

Woolf, Virginia, 499, 505, **518–21**, 525; and Gissing, 465; and Mansfield, 518; and social history, 525; and Spark, 534; essays, 520; sources, 520; *Between the Acts*, 519(2); *Jacob's Room*, 519; *Mrs Dalloway*, 114; *Night and Day*, 520; *Orlando*, 115; *To the Lighthouse*, 50, 52, 114, 521(2); *The Waves*, 520–1, 521, *see also* Stephen, Julia Duckworth
Worcester, William, 165
word grammar, 87
word patterns: in Wordsworth, 385
word studies, 80; Chaucer, 179; ME, 159; OE, **101**, 125, 128, *see also* vocabulary
word-formation, 82; English, and historical change, 103
word-pairs, 77
Wordsworth, Dorothy, 385, 404; and Jonson, 287
Wordsworth, William, 381(2), 382(3), **384–7**, 616; and Beckett, 555; and Dickens, 451; and Jonson, 287; and Keats, 390; and Milton, 315; and Pope, 350; and Shelley, 389; and Yeats, 537; and fine art, 381; and nature, 352; critical essays, 400; description in, 385; letters, 385–6; self in, 386; *The Borderers*, 386–7; 'An Evening Walk', 385; *Home at Grasmere*, 386; *Lyrical Ballads*, 384, 385; *Michael*, 387; 'Ode: Intimations of Immortality', 386, 390, 451; *The Prelude*, 31, 315, 385, 387; 'Tintern Abbey', 386, 555; 'To –, on Her First Ascent to the Summit of Helvellyn', 390; 'To Lycoris', 386; 'Yet Once Again ...', 390–1
Workers' Theatre Movement, 547
working class: and Hopkins, 423; representation in 18th C literature, 337; servants, 18th C, and Swift, 359, *see also* class
working-class culture, 610–11
working-class life: in Australian literature, 731
working-class literature: 19th, 435, 470–1; American, 609–10; E. Jones, 424; stories, 1890s, 504; Victorian poetry, 409–10, 410
Wotton, George, 465
Wrenne, Philip, 7
Wright, James, 614
Wright, Judith, 703, 721, 722
Wright, Richard, 632, 636, **654–5**; and Ellison, 656; 'Big Boy Leaves Home', 655; *Eight Men*, 654; *Native Son*, 113, 654–5, 655(2)
writing: and feminism, 501
Wulf and Eadwacer, 131–2, 132
Wulfstan, 136
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, 204
Wycherley, William: *The Country Wife*, 324
Wyld, Henry: and standard English, 65, 69
Wynkyn de Worde, 7, 166
Wynnere and Wastoure, 141, 141–2, 144–5, 145
Xhosa intsomi: and South African theatre, 720
Yale Beinecke Library, 143
'Yale School', 13, 607–8
Yearsley, Ann: and Hannah More, 337
Yeats, George, 536
Yeats, W.B., 52, 432–3, **536–9**, 539; and Arnold, 412; and Beckett, 556; and fin-de-siècle poets, 433; and Lady Gregory, 559; and Welty, 657–8; plays, **563**; scenic imagery in, 556; *At the Hawk's Well*, 563; *Autobiographies*, 537; 'Byzantium', 538; *The Death of Cuchulain*, 563; *Dramatis Personae*, 537; 'Easter 1916', 538; 'Leda and the Swan', 537; 'Responsibilities', 623; *Reveries*, 537; 'Sailing to Byzantium', 538; 'Song of the Wandering Aengus', 657–8; *The Tables of the Law*, 538; 'The Tower', 538; *Trembling of the Veil*, 537; *A Vision*, 536, 538; *The Wind among the Reeds*, 538; *The Winding Stair*, 538; 'A Woman Young and Old', 538
Yetsweirt, Jane, 7
Yezierska, Anzia, **651–2**; *Hungry Hearts*, 651; 'One Thousand Pages of Research', 652; *Red Ribbon on a White Horse*, 652; 'This is What $10,000 Did to Me', 651–2; 'Wild Winter Love', 651–2
York: onomastic history, 107
York cycle, 168, 170, **172**
York Gospels, 136
A Yorkshire Tragedy, 269
Yoruba: and English, 72–3; myth and Soyinka, 710
Young, Edward, 348–9
Young, Karl, 170
Ywain and Gawain, 153

Zamyatin, Evgeny Ivanovich, 739
zaum poets: and L = A = N = G = U = A = G = E poetry, 625
Zephaniah, Benjamin, 752
zero: in linguistic analysis, 76; semiotics of, 25
Zervos, Christian, 631
Zimbabwe: literary feminism in, 716
Zimbabwean drama, 716
Zimbabwean literature, 706; Cecil Rhodes in, 717
Zionism: and Chesterton, 513, *see also* anti-Semitism; Jewish literature; Judaism
Zoffany, John, 346
Zukofsky, Louis, 619, 681
Zulu folktale: and South African theatre, 720
Zwicky, Arnold M., 87